

KING'S *College* LONDON

Tegetmeier Library
A manual of domestic economy...

1870

KCSMD TX154-TEG

200909882 0



KING'S COLLEGE LONDON

28120
A MANUAL

OF

DOMESTIC ECONOMY:

WITH HINTS ON

DOMESTIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

BY

W. B. TEGETMEIER,

FORMERLY LECTURER AT THE HOME AND COLONIAL TRAINING
INSTITUTION, GRAY'S-INN-ROAD.

EIGHTH EDITION, REVISED AND ENLARGED.

LONDON :

PUBLISHED FOR THE HOME AND COLONIAL SCHOOL SOCIETY,
AT THE DEPOSITORY, GRAY'S-INN-ROAD, W.C.
HAMILTON, ADAMS, AND CO., PATERNOSTER-ROW, E.C.

1870.



CHARLES A. MACINTOSH, PRINTER,
GREAT NEW-STREET, LONDON.

28120



25 2 83

PREFACE TO THE EIGHTH EDITION.

THE following work was written to supply the want of a text-book on the subject of Domestic Economy and Medicine, that would be suited in its size and price, to the use of female students in Training Institutions, and to the elder classes in girls' schools.

How far it has been successful in its aim may be judged from the facts that already it has passed through seven very large Editions ; that it has been adopted as the text-book on the subjects on which it treats, in the principal Training Colleges in the United Kingdom ; and that it has been used in most of the large female schools where industrial instruction has been given. With regard to its use in industrial schools, the Author begs to quote the following remarks from the "*Report of the Commissioners appointed to Investigate the Education in Mining Districts.*" Speaking of Messrs. Baird's school at Gartsherrie, they state "That the girls, in three months, can be taught plain cooking, washing, and cleaning, enough to prepare them for service, or to make them useful to their mothers at home. They are all instructed in Tegetmeier's 'Domestic Economy' at school, so that their minds have been directed to many useful principles. On going to service after such a course, a girl would probably get £1 more wages for the first half-year's service."

The present Edition has been very considerably enlarged, and has been most carefully re-arranged, so as to make it more systematic in its course of instruction.

May, 1870.

CONTENTS.

DOMESTIC ECONOMY, ETC.

	Page
THE HOUSE AND ITS FURNITURE	1
AIR AND VENTILATION	14
WATER	21
HEAT	27
LIGHT	36
FOOD—PURPOSES ACCOMPLISHED BY FOOD	42
ANIMAL FOOD—FLESH, EGGS, MILK	47
VEGETABLE FOOD—CORN-PLANTS	64
VEGETABLE FOOD—LEGUMINOUS SEEDS	77
CONDIMENTS	83
BEVERAGES... ..	88
DIETARIES	93
CLOTHING AND WASHING	107
MANAGEMENT OF DOMESTIC ANIMALS	116
DOMESTIC EXPENDITURE AND INVESTMENT OF SAVINGS	129

DOMESTIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

GENERAL MANAGEMENT OF THE SICK ROOM	135
FEVER	140
ERUPTIVE FEVERS	143
CONTAGIOUS SKIN DISEASES	151
CROUP—COLD—HOOPING-COUGH—DIARRHŒA	154
DOMESTIC SURGERY	159
DOMESTIC REMEDIES.—External Applications	170
INTERNAL REMEDIES	174
POISONS	178

APPENDIX.

THE CHEAPEST AND BEST KINDS OF FOOD	186
FURNITURE OF A TEACHER'S APARTMENTS	193
INSTRUCTIONS FOR VISITORS OF THE POOR	194

DOMESTIC ECONOMY.

CHAPTER I.

THE HOUSE AND ITS FURNITURE.

It is scarcely possible to overrate the influence which the character of a dwelling exercises upon the health and morals of its inhabitants. Bodily vigour and capability of resisting fatigue cannot be enjoyed by dwellers in overcrowded, ill-lighted, badly ventilated, undrained houses. Common decency, not to speak of morality, is an impossibility in dwellings where, from the want of sleeping accommodation, human beings of both sexes and all ages are herded together promiscuously. All efforts to elevate the condition of the labouring classes are comparatively of little use, whilst they are compelled to reside in dwellings of this kind. It is, therefore, most important to ascertain what are the points most essential to constitute a healthy house. Dwellings such as are really fitted to fulfil the requirements of a working man's family are, however, very difficult to be had. Either they do not exist, or if they do, their high rent precludes the possibility of his obtaining them. Fortunately, possessors of landed property are awakening to a sense of the evils attending the present state of house accommodation, and fulfilling their responsibilities in this respect.

SITUATION.—The aspect of a house, or the direction in which it faces, is worthy of some consideration, as the amount of warmth and sunlight received into the rooms depends very much upon it. Houses with a northerly aspect are darker, closer, damper, and therefore less healthy than those built to face in the opposite direction.

Houses deeply shaded by trees are cold, damp, and consequently unhealthy. The greater the proportion of light, the more healthy

the habitation. The absence of sunshine is one of the causes which render close, narrow courts and streets unhealthy. It has been observed that a much larger number of invalids are received into the military hospitals from the dark than from the light sides of the various barracks.

In selecting a house, great care should be taken to avoid a neighbourhood where any offensive trade is carried on, or where there is a burying-ground in close proximity.

DRAINAGE.—A damp house is always unhealthy. The presence of undue moisture in the air has a great tendency to produce rheumatism, colds, and inflammatory disorders. By lowering the tone and vigour of the body, it also predisposes to other diseases. Dampness from the soil may arise either from the house being built in a low, undrained situation, or from the presence of land-springs. When it is absolutely necessary to build in damp situations, the ground on which the house stands, and that for some distance around, should first be well drained. It is also especially desirable to erect cottages built in such places on a raised platform of earth, two or three feet in height; the expense is trifling, and the advantages, both in the healthiness of the habitation, and the durability of the timbers of the building, are very great.

Dampness may be prevented from rising through the walls by one course of brick all round the house being set in asphalte, or by a layer of slate being interposed between two courses. Brick floors are objectionable in all situations, but particularly so in those which are damp, as they render the feet exceedingly cold in winter. If wood cannot be afforded, lime and sand, or concrete floors are preferable to brick.

The floor of the living room should always be of wood; and the joists should be so far raised above the ground as to leave an air space beneath. A draught through this space should be secured by perforated air bricks being let in the walls beneath the floor line. This communication with the external air is essential to prevent dry-rot in the timber, and dampness in the room.

North walls are frequently damp from the absence of the drying effect of the sun; this defect may, however, be remedied

by allowing ivy to grow over them—it acts both by preventing the access of rain, and by the rootlets absorbing moisture from the wall.

In very exposed situations the rain is frequently driven with such violence against the walls as to penetrate through them, although the brickwork is of considerable thickness. This evil may be obviated by dissolving three quarters of a pound of mottled soap in one gallon of boiling water, and spreading the hot solution steadily, with a large flat brush, over the outer surface of the brickwork, taking care that it does not lather. This is to be allowed to dry for twenty-four hours; when a solution formed of a quarter of a pound of alum dissolved in two gallons of water is to be applied in a similar manner over the coating of soap. The soap and alum mutually decompose each other, and form an insoluble varnish which the rain is unable to penetrate. The operation should be performed in dry, settled weather.

In towns, or any situation where a system of draining by sewers or pipes exists, no house should be taken which is built over or near a cesspool, nor in which the drains are in any way defective. The use of glazed earthenware drain pipes is far preferable to the construction of drains by brickwork.

In the country, when cesspools are employed, they should be placed as far as possible from the house, and the sinks for the refuse water should be connected with them by means of glazed earthenware drain pipes. Cesspools that are merely pits dug in the ground permit their contents to penetrate the soil, and this becoming saturated for a considerable distance around, taints the air, and renders the neighbourhood very unwholesome. They should, therefore, be formed of very sound brickwork carefully built.

The employment of earth closets in the place of cesspools is strongly to be recommended, as being free from offensive odours, much more healthful during the prevalence of infectious diseases, and above all as not contaminating the springs and wells in the neighbourhood.

SIZE.—The smallest house for a labouring man, with a grown-up family, should contain at least three bed-rooms—one for himself and wife, one for boys, and another for girls. It is essential

that one, at least, of these bed-rooms should have a fire-place, to be used in case of illness; and, as a chimney greatly aids in ventilating a room, it is desirable that each one should be so provided.

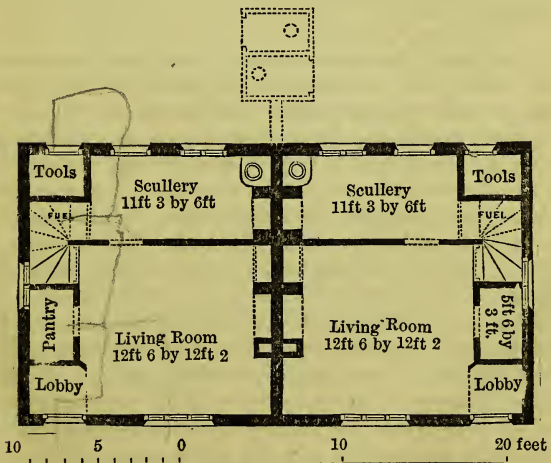
It is impossible to state, with any precision, the number of cubic feet of air required in the sleeping-rooms, as so much depends on the amount of ventilation which exists. It is evident that a small room, in which the air is gradually changed during the night, will be more healthy than a larger one perfectly closed. The Poor-law Board require, in the union houses, 300 cubic feet as the smallest space for each person during the night; the smaller bed-rooms in the following plans would, if eight feet in height, contain about 600 cubic feet; $11 + 7 + 8 = 616$ cubic feet. In barracks, 500 to 600 cubic feet is the least amount of air space allowed for each soldier; and in hospitals, upwards of 1,000 cubic feet of space are furnished for each inmate; as a rule, the larger the air space, the healthier the habitation.

Every labourer's cottage should have a living-room of not less than 150 superficial or square feet, and there should be a small scullery or washhouse. A large kitchen is not desirable, as there is a temptation to make it a living-room, and to keep the sitting-room for ornament rather than use. A pantry for the reception of food is necessary; and it should have a window communicating with the outer air. A place for tools, and another for fuel, are also requisite. Every house should be constructed with a back as well as a front door, so that by opening both in summer, thorough ventilation may be effected. If the front door open immediately into the sitting-room, there is in winter a great loss of heat and consequent discomfort each time the door is opened. The sudden alteration of temperature chills and produces an injurious effect on the inmates. To obviate these evils, the door should open into a porch or lobby.

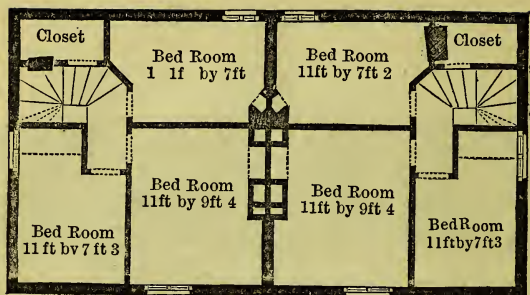
As an example of a well-contrived and economical dwelling for agricultural labours, the following plans from the publication of "The Society for Improving the Condition of the Labouring Classes" are given. This plan is worthy of consideration, as it supplies the requisite accommodation, without anything superfluous or extravagant:—



FRONT ELEVATION OF DOUBLE COTTAGE FOR AGRICULTURAL LABOURERS.



GROUND FLOOR PLAN.



UPPER FLOOR PLAN.

* * * Those desirous of further information on this subject are informed that full descriptions, specifications, and working drawings of improved dwellings for the agricultural and manufacturing classes, may be obtained from the "Society for Improving the Condition of the Labouring Classes," Exeter Hall, London, E.C.

HOUSE-RENT.—It is not unfrequently stated, that the rent of a house should not exceed one-eighth of the income of the occupier. This rule, although applicable to many country districts, cannot be followed in large towns, where house-rent is often exceedingly high. A working man in London, or other large city, earning £1 a week, is obliged to expend far more than 2s. 6d. a week in order to obtain a suitable habitation. He can rarely procure a decent lodging at less than 4s. or 5s. a week. Even in the large buildings recently erected as houses for the working classes, the necessary accommodation for a labouring man and his family cannot be obtained under 5s. or 6s. a week. In the country, where small cottages may often be obtained at a low rent, the rule may be considered a good one; though, when we consider how much the moral and physical improvement of the working classes depends on their being comfortably lodged, it is important that they should be persuaded to reduce less necessary expenses, in order to obtain healthy and comfortable homes.

FURNITURE.—A detailed description of the different articles of furniture would be beyond the object of the present work ; all that comes within its limits are a few remarks on the choice of furniture in general, and an estimate of the prices of what may be considered essential for a school teacher's residence.

In all cases it will be found that well-made articles are so much more lasting than those of inferior quality, that they are the cheapest eventually ; this is particularly the case with tin-ware, sitting-room furniture, carpets, bedding, &c. Therefore purchasing furniture of a durable kind, although the first cost is greater, is generally real economy. For example, common japanned iron coal-scuttles rust and become useless within a few months, whereas superior articles, lined with zinc, will last, without repair, for many years.

Good second-hand furniture will often be found much more serviceable than new that is of an inferior quality. Articles purchased at cheap shops are almost invariably made of unseasoned wood, and not well put together ; they are, consequently, very much the dearest in the end.

It is desirable, also, not to select articles of furniture which require much time and trouble in cleaning ; copper utensils are particularly objectionable on this account, and when used in a dirty state for cooking, they are poisonous. Glass and earthenware are more readily cleaned than any other substances, and, for many purposes, are preferable to metal. Enamelled iron goods are very cleanly, but they require a great amount of care in use.

Bedsteads and bedding form an important and expensive portion of the furniture of a house. In towns, where vermin cannot easily be avoided, iron bedsteads are highly desirable, as they do not harbour insects, are easily cleaned, and very durable. The objection to iron bedsteads, that the laths become rusty and destroy the mattresses, may be obviated by laying a piece of coarse canvas or old carpet over them ; neither oil-cloth nor any other waterproof material should be employed for this purpose, as it retains damp—causing the bedding to decay rapidly, and become unwholesome.

In respect to pattern, those termed French bedsteads are

recommended, as the clothes can be thrown across the foot on rising in the morning, and aired for two or three hours before the bed is made; the plan of making the bed immediately on rising is very objectionable; the sheets are then charged with the moisture of the insensible perspiration which has been given out from the skin during the night; it is most essential to health that this should be permitted to escape before the bed is made.

The use of spring mattresses, made of hair or of wool, is strongly recommended. Their advantages over feather-beds consist in their economy in first cost, their requiring less time to make, and, lastly, in the much more healthy and sound repose which those obtain who sleep on them. Persons accustomed to the use of mattresses find them more pleasant than feather-beds as well as more healthy. Curtains to a bed are rather an evil than otherwise, as they tend to prevent that free circulation of the air so necessary to health.

Persons beginning housekeeping often buy too much furniture, getting at first many things which they afterwards find are use less. A little at a time, and of good lasting quality, is most to be desired. Those who have saved a small sum are very liable to fall into this error, and to expend upon showy furniture, money which would be invaluable to meet sickness or those other casualties to which the most successful are subject. Few persons, except from experience, are aware how valuable ready money is, and what miseries people lay up for themselves when they, under any circumstances, get into debt; they are not aware, until they become indebted to a shop-keeper, how difficult it is to leave him in order to deal with any other, and how much they are liable under these circumstances, to be imposed on in the price as well as quality of goods. A very large proportion of the evils which afflict the working, and even other classes, have their origin in getting into debt.

The plan of dealing known as the "Tally" system is an evil which inflicts more injury on the labouring classes than could be believed by those not acquainted with this plan of organized robbery. Tally-men are hawkers who call at working men's houses, and sell showy and inferior goods, to be paid for by small instalments of sixpence or a shilling per week. The articles are

generally purchased by the wife, often without the knowledge of the husband, who becomes legally liable for the debt ; the tally-man saying that he will not press for payment, when inconvenient. If the payments are omitted, the husband is summoned to the County Court, and ordered to pay by fixed instalments ; if, after a judgment has been obtained, *one* of these instalments be left unpaid, the whole balance becomes immediately due, and the unfortunate debtor's property is at once swept away by an execution ; this, very often, for some showy shawl, or gilded clock, not worth one-fourth the amount charged for it.

The relative expenses of purchasing furniture, and renting unfurnished premises, and of living in furnished lodgings, is very much in favour of the former plan. A much higher rate is always charged for furnished rooms than is sufficient to cover the expense of the wear and tear of the furniture. As an example, take the case of a single bedroom in London, which, unfurnished, would let at 4s. a week : its rent, when furnished, is at least 6s., and often 7s. or 8s. The charge for the use of the furniture, at the lowest rate, is 2s. per week, or 5*l.* 4s. per year ; this, in two years, would amount to 10*l.* 8s.—a sum sufficient, carefully expended, to furnish a bedroom with every essential requisite.*

CLEANING.—One of the conditions most indispensable to a healthy house is cleanliness. In many situations putrefying heaps of animal manure are placed close to the house, rendering the air unwholesome. Too often the ground in the immediate neighbourhood is so badly drained that puddles of water remain long after the rain has ceased, causing wet dirt to be brought in with every footstep. The effluvium of decaying animal matter, which is constantly being given out by our bodies, is absorbed by all porous substances—as the walls, floors, and ceilings, as well as by curtains, carpets, &c. Unless these are often and

* The Committee and Patrons of Schools for the working classes are frequently desirous of ascertaining the actual expense incurred in furnishing a teacher's apartments. A priced bill of the goods supplied for a school-mistress's residence, by the upholsterer employed by the Society (Seaton, Frederick-place, Hampstead-road, London), which may be useful as a guide, will be found in the appendix.

thoroughly cleansed, they again give out the decaying animal particles ; these taint the air to such a degree that they become perceptible to the sense of smell, and produce the *close* disgusting odour that is unfortunately but too familiar to those who visit the overcrowded dwellings of the very poor. This unwholesome condition of things gives rise to a low state of bodily health, predisposing to and even producing many diseases.

The absorption of this animal effluvium is very much influenced by the nature of the surfaces with which it comes in contact. Papered walls, especially those with a surface of flock, absorb it readily. Glazed papers are less absorbent, and painted walls are the least so, and consequently are to be preferred for crowded dwellings and for all sleeping-rooms.

Carpets and curtains absorb these matters freely, and continue to give them out for a lengthened period, as is evident by their retaining for so long a time the filthy odour of stale tobacco smoke. Rough wooden floors are also absorbent to a considerable degree, and consequently require frequent washing. The smooth waxed floors that are so common on the Continent, are in many cases much preferable to them.

The wholesomeness of dwellings and outhouses is much promoted by their being frequently lime or white washed : the latter process is adapted only for in-door use. White-wash is made by pouring water on cakes of whiting, and stirring the whole together until the liquid is of a thin, creamy consistence ; a small quantity of warmed size, or dissolved glue, is then added, sufficient to prevent the colour from rubbing off when dry. White-wash is applied with a broad, flat brush, working in a uniform direction, up and down the wall. Should the surface have been previously white-washed, it is requisite first to remove the dirt by washing it with a brush and abundance of clean water.

Lime-washing is, from the cleansing action of the quick-lime, much the more effectual mode of purification, but is less frequently had recourse to, from the general ignorance respecting the proper mode of preparing the lime-wash. If glue is employed it is destroyed by the corrosive action of the lime, and, in consequence, the latter easily rubs off the walls when dry. This is the case also if the lime be employed, as is often recommended,

simply slaked in water and used without any fixing material. Lime-wash should be prepared by placing some freshly-burned quick-lime in a pail, and pouring on sufficient water to cover it ; if the lime is fresh, great heat is given out, and the liquid boils ; boiled oil (a preparation of linseed oil, sold by all oilmen) should then be immediately added, in the proportion of a pint to a gallon of wash. For coarser work, any common refuse fat, such as dripping, may be used instead of the boiled oil. The whole should then be thinned with water to the required consistency, and applied with a brush. Care should be taken not to leave the brush in the lime-wash for any length of time, or the bristles will be destroyed. Should coloured wash be required, the addition of one pound of green vitriol (sulphate of iron) to every two gallons of wash gives a very pleasing drab.

Quick-lime slaked with skimmed milk, and afterwards diluted with it to the required consistency, also makes an excellent wash for out-door walls ; the lime, by uniting with the curdy ingredients of the milk, forms a coating which is not acted on by the weather.

Lime-washing cannot be too strongly recommended as a means of purification, especially in seasons when any infectious disorders are prevalent.

The operations of sweeping and scouring are so well known as scarcely to require a lengthened description. The following directions on the subject, which may be useful to girls who are intended for domestic service, are taken, with some slight alterations, from a small work entitled "Instructions on Household Matters" (Parker) :—

"TO SWEEP A BED-CHAMBER.—Open the windows, roll the carpets up and shake them in the open air. Turn up the valance and cover the bed with a large cloth provided for the purpose, and cover also the dressing-table and washing-stands.

"Next, clean the stove and irons ; after which, strew tea-leaves over the floor and under the bed and furniture. Kneel down and take a brush with a long handle, and sweep carefully under the bed, the wardrobe, chest of drawers, and all such furniture as cannot be easily removed. If the room be large, you may use the long broom and sweep the rest of it. Having drawn the dirt into one spot, sweep it into the dust-pan, carry it down stairs, and throw it at once into the dust-hole. Before going up again,

shake the carpets ; you will thus give time for the dust which has been disturbed to settle, for if you wipe the furniture before the dust has settled, you must either do it again, or the room is left in an untidy state. The carpets being shaken, lay them down smoothly ; replace the chairs in their proper situations, take the sweeping cloth off the bed, and wipe all the dust from the furniture with a duster.

“TO SWEEP A CARPETED ROOM.*—Place all the chairs, small tables, and other pieces of furniture that are easily moved, in the middle of the room. Turn or pin up the window curtains, roll up and remove the hearth-rug, and throw a sweeping-cloth over the sofas, especially if they are covered with any rich stuff. Strew the sides of the room with moist tea-leaves, and, with the carpet-broom, sweep carefully, with a steady, but not very heavy hand. Attend to the *corners*, and brush the dirt and tea-leaves towards one spot, the door or the hearth. Having finished the sides, replace the furniture you first removed, and clear the middle of the room : strew fresh tea-leaves, and sweep. You must take a short brush, and kneel down to sweep under the heavy pieces of furniture. When every part is thoroughly swept, remove the leaves and dirt in the dust-pan.

“TO DUST FURNITURE.—Take in your hand a soft cloth, or duster, and a dusting brush, and remember that the object of dusting is to make everything thoroughly clean, not merely to wipe over the parts which are most in sight. For instance, if a table or sideboard is to be dusted, upon which a desk, an ink-table, tea-caddy, work-box, books, or such like articles usually stand, remove the whole of these before you begin. If you satisfy yourself with merely wiping *round* them, a line of dust is sure to be left, and the work is imperfectly done.

“Almost every article of furniture has some sort of ornament cut or carved upon it, and the dust gathers and remains in the crevices. Just passing the duster over these worked parts will not remove the dust ; a moderately hard brush should be used, and the cloth introduced by the finger where the spaces are large enough.

“In dusting tables, the legs must not be forgotten ; these are seldom plain, and the dust settles on the projecting parts. The same observation applies to chairs, the seats of which are usually moveable, and the divisions between the stuffing and the frame require attention.

“An old silk handkerchief makes a good duster for pictures and looking-glass frames.

* “If you must have a carpet,” says Miss Nightingale, in her valuable “Notes on Nursing,” “take it up two or three times a year instead of once. A dirty carpet literally infects the room : if you consider the enormous quantity of organic matter from the feet of people coming in, which must saturate it, this is by no means surprising.”

"Cushions, stuffed chairs, sofas, ottomans, and things of that kind, must occasionally be beaten in the open air with a light cane. Window curtains should be undrawn, shaken, and brushed. If they are made of damask, stuff, or stout chintz, they may be safely beaten with a small cane. Bell-ropes also should be brushed. The dust from picture-frames, looking-glasses, and gilt cornices, is to be removed with a dusting-brush, and touched with a light hand ; for the flowers or other projecting parts, being made of plaster, are easily broken. Indeed, all furniture should be handled with careful dexterity, for, though sometimes strong, the surface is polished and smooth ; dents and bruises are soon made, and edges and corners easily chipped off and disfigured.

"There are usually in rooms ornamental pieces of china, glass, and other elegant things, which are expensive, and sometimes valuable ; it is needful to use great care in handling such brittle things.*

"To SCRUB A FLOOR.—Having prepared and swept the room, as already described, take a pail of water, hot or cold, a woollen cloth, a scrubbing-brush, and some common soap and sand ; then, kneeling down, first wet as much of the floor with the flannel (beginning at the part of the room furthest from the door, so that you work backwards) as you can fairly reach ; then, soaping your scrubbing-brush, rub every part with all the force of your arm, using sand wherever the boards appear very black or stained. Take care to scrub all the corners.

"Having scrubbed as long as is needful to clean the boards, wash the part which has been scrubbed again with the flannel, putting on plenty of water, so that all the soapy dirty water left by scrubbing is taken up by the flannel, and wrung out into the pail. If you are not careful to do this, you will find, when the boards are dry, that they are streaked with dirty marks.

"Rub the boards dry with a coarse cotton cloth. Then move to the next space within your reach.

"Change the water in your pail frequently ; otherwise you will be using dirty water, and this cannot produce clean boards. Clean water, and a strong, willing arm, make clean floors. When the floor is dry, remove any sand or bits of wood which may have gathered in the corners or crevices with a skewer and a brush.

"To CLEAN FLOOR-CLOTH.—1st. Let it be dry swept. 2nd. Take a flannel or soft scrubbing-brush with a lather of *white* soap, and carefully wash the dirt out between the work ; then

* Miss Nightingale has the following sensible remarks on dusting :—
 "Dusting, in these days, means nothing but flapping the duster from one part of a room to another. You had better leave the dust alone, if you are not going to take it away altogether. Flapping, by way of cleaning, is only admissible in the case of pictures, or anything made of paper. The only way I know to removedust, is to wipe everything with a damp cloth."

wipe it quite dry with a soft linen cloth, being careful not to use any sand or soda. Floor-cloths may be often dry rubbed with advantage."

Scrubbing, if persevered in for a length of time, sometimes causes a painful disease, well known to surgeons as "Housemaid's Knee." In order to prevent, as much as possible, the tendency to this complaint, a thick, soft mat should always be used to kneel upon. In many parts of the Continent scrubbing is regarded as too laborious an occupation for females, and is performed by men; the instrument employed being a heavy, stiff brush fixed to a long handle, in the same manner as our housebrooms. These brushes are now sold at many of the brush warehouses in London.

Floors should not be scrubbed so frequently as is often recommended; certainly, in all ordinary cases, once a-week is amply sufficient. In wet weather they do not dry, and the house remains damp and cold for a considerable time; it is better, in all cases, to defer the scrubbing even for a week, than to wet the floors on a rainy or foggy day. In cases of illness, this is particularly important; so injurious is the influence of damp air on invalids, that in some hospitals the floors are waxed, and dry rubbing has been adopted instead of scouring, with great advantage to the health of the patients.

It should be a fixed rule that floors, particularly those of sleeping-rooms, are to be scrubbed only on dry days, and, where the health of the inmates is delicate, the drying should be quickened by lighting a fire in the room.

It is exceedingly important not to permit the accumulation of lumber of any kind in a dwelling-house; bones, old shoes and boots, woollen clothes, pieces of carpet, &c., are often kept with a view to their subsequent use or sale: these are exceedingly apt to become mouldy, when they render the air of the house impure, and consequently unwholesome, harbour vermin, serve as breeding places for the clothes-moth, and retain most tenaciously any infection to which they may have been exposed. Let them by all means be got rid of,—thrown away if they cannot be given away. ✕

CHAPTER II.

AIR AND VENTILATION.

AIR.—The purity or impurity of the air we breathe has an important effect upon the health of the body.

The existence of the air, as a material substance occupying space, may be proved by inverting a tumbler, and pressing it below the surface of water contained in a larger vessel, when it will be seen that the entrance of the water into the tumbler is prevented by the air that it contains.

The weight of the air at the surface of the earth is about one ounce and a quarter for each cubic foot. A room 12ft. by 13, and 8ft. high, contains 1,248 cubic feet of air, weighing very nearly 100 pounds.

The air is not, as was formerly supposed, a simple substance or element, but is composed of several gases. One of the most important of these is *oxygen*, which constitutes about one-fifth of its bulk ; this gas is the supporter of life, being absorbed in the lungs during respiration, when it purifies the blood, and unites with a portion of the food, keeping up the warmth natural to the body. Oxygen is also that part of the air which enables fuel to burn. The greater part of the air consists of the gas known as *nitrogen*, which constitutes four-fifths of its bulk. The use of this gas appears to be chiefly to dilute the oxygen, and render it less active and exciting to the system.

There also exists in the air a very small proportion of *carbonic acid gas*, which is produced in the processes of burning and breathing, and occupies the place of the oxygen which is consumed in those cases. When it exists in the air in large quantity it is exceedingly injurious ; air containing only one thousandth

part of its bulk, or 0·1 per cent. of carbonic acid, is exceedingly depressing. In close rooms in private houses, and crowded meetings, the quantity often reaches 0·2 or 0·3 per cent. If air of this degree of impurity is breathed for any length of time, it produces headache, weariness, and incapacity for active mental or bodily exertion. Air containing even less than four parts in a hundred, or four per cent. of carbonic acid, has been found to cause the pulse in a short time to fall so low that it can scarcely be counted, and to hasten the breathing to an alarming degree. A greater amount is rapidly destructive to life.

Moisture always exists in the air, but the proportion varies very greatly; the air being sometimes perfectly saturated and at other times very dry. The quantity of moisture that the air is capable of containing varies with the degree of warmth, hot air being able to contain a much larger proportion of moisture than cold. Consequently, a portion of air quite saturated with moisture when cold, is able to take up a much larger quantity when heated; warming the air, therefore, though it does not alter the amount of moisture in it, greatly increases its drying effect.

In addition to these bodies, it has been ascertained that the air also contains a varying amount of organic matter consisting of decomposing animal and vegetable substances. In the pure air of the country, these are small in amount, but in densely-populated cities, in the neighbourhood of heaps of decomposing matter, and, above all, in overcrowded, ill-ventilated rooms, the amount of decaying organic matter is very great.

The air after having been breathed is very much altered in its character; a considerable proportion of the vital element, oxygen, has been removed, and its place supplied by carbonic acid. The latter is present to the extent of between four and five parts in every hundred of air passing from the lungs. It is, also, perfectly saturated with moisture; it is obvious that a very varying quantity of water must pass off from the body in the breath. If the air when taken into the lungs is saturated, it can take up no more, whereas if dry it removes a large quantity, hence a varying amount of from fourteen to twenty ounces of water is given off daily by the lungs. The breath as it passes from the body also contains decaying animal matter, thrown off

from the impure blood whilst passing through the lungs for the purpose of purification.

The following table shows the composition in volume of air before and after it has been once breathed :—

AIR BEFORE BEING BREATHED.		AIR AFTER BEING BREATHED.	
Nitrogen.....	79.2	Oxygen.....	15.4
Oxygen	20.8	Carbonic Acid.....	4.3
Carbonic Acid04	Loss	1
Nitrogen.....	79.3		

In ordinary quiet breathing, each full-grown person takes into

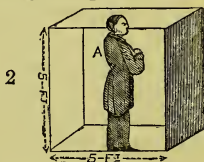
the lungs about twenty cubic inches of air, or nearly two-thirds



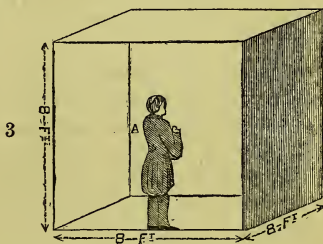
1.

of a pint, at each inspiration, and the average number of respirations in quiet breathing is about eighteen per minute, consequently 360 cubic inches pass into and out of the lungs every minute, equal to 21,600 cubic inches, or 12 cubic feet every hour.

In quick walking the number of respirations rises to twenty-five or thirty per minute, and in running reach as high as seventy or even more. The influence of the air upon the health of the body is evident, when we consider that in twenty-four hours about 300 cubic feet pass into

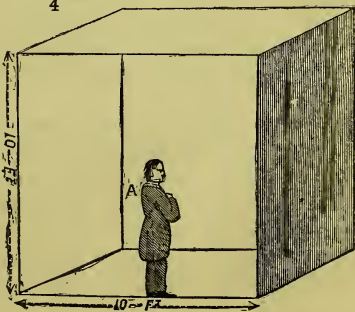


2



3

4



C

and out of the lungs ; the weight of this quantity is upwards of twenty-three pounds, being considerably more than that of the food and drink taken during the same period. The air that has been breathed is utterly incapable of supporting life, and even when mixed with ten times its bulk of pure air is still injurious to a very high degree. In the diagram, in which the figures are all drawn to the same scale, Fig. 1 represents the amount of air passing through the lungs in each hour. Fig. 2 represents 125 cubic feet of space ; the air in which, if closely confined, would be rendered poisonous by a man's breathing little more than one hour. This amount of space is greater than was formerly given in some of the worst of the London lodging-houses, and as a consequence, the air became charged with carbonic acid gas and organic matter, and was extremely injurious to the inmates. In these overcrowded lodging-houses disease was rarely absent. At the present time, the Act for the regulation of common lodging-houses makes it imperative that not less than 250 cubic feet of space should be allowed to each individual sleeping in a licensed house.

The next figure (3) represents a cubic space of 512 feet, about the quantity allowed in most of the London barracks, where the air is speedily charged with poisonous matter.

The last figure (4) shows the proportion which 1,000 cubic feet bear to the size of the human body, and is the amount of space allowed in several hospitals. This is insufficient without due arrangements for ventilation, for unless these exist, even with 2,000 feet of space, impurity gets in excess. Can it then be a matter of surprise, that in overcrowded dwellings, loss of health and consequent misery are so frequent ? Let it be remembered that impurity in the air we breathe involves ill-health, and early death.

Under certain circumstances pure air contains a substance known as ozone, which appears to be oxygen in a very active condition. Ozone is only found in pure air, and is most abundant in the early morning, in sea air, and in England in south-west or west winds ; it is almost absent during east winds, and quite wanting in the impure air of large towns and that of inhabited rooms. The presence of ozone, which is readily de-

tected by chemical tests, appears intimately connected with the salubrity of the air.

VENTILATION.—The ventilation of large public buildings, which requires to be effected by mechanical contrivances, does not come within the aim of this book ; but the ventilation of the ordinary dwelling and sleeping rooms is so important that it cannot be passed over. The only ventilation practicable in the houses of the working classes is natural ventilation, that is, ventilation caused by the ascent of heated and the descent of cold air ; the air which becomes impure by the action of breathing, or by the burning of candles, lamps, gas, or the fire, &c., is heated, and whilst hot is lighter than pure air ; it therefore rises to the top of the room, and fresh cold air takes its place below.

Consequently, to ventilate a room well, it is essential that there should be two openings ; one above, by means of which the impure, heated air, which has ascended, can pass out, and another below, for the entrance of pure cold air.

In dwelling-rooms, as usually constructed, some of the impure air is carried away by the draught of the chimney ; but the whole of the room above the level of the fire-place remains filled with air in an impure state. The openings by which air is admitted are usually left to chance, the space round the doors and windows being the means by which it gains an entrance. If these are not sufficient to admit a proper quantity of air to supply the draught of the chimney, the latter necessarily smokes.


A much better plan is to admit the pure outer air, by means of a plate of finely perforated zinc, or ventilating glass, placed in the upper part of one or more of the windows furthest from the fire ; the air, entering through the zinc in small streams, becomes so mingled with the warm air of the room, that a draught is prevented ; and when the windows are opposite the fire, the whole air is gradually and imperceptibly changed. If to this mode of admitting pure cold air, be added an opening in the chimney, near the ceiling, to allow of the escape of the impure warm air, much will be done for health and comfort : this opening in the chimney, however, requires a chimney-valve to prevent any downward draught of smoke ; the utility of this mode of allowing air to enter and escape for the purpose of ventilating

crowded rooms has been satisfactorily proved, and it is now getting into general use. Sheets of perforated zinc may be obtained at 6*d.* per square foot. The thick perforated glass is preferable to the zinc, as the slits are of a conical shape ; if the narrow side of the opening is put *outwards*, the air on entering is diffused, and a draught entirely prevented. The cost of the glass is about 2*s.* a square foot. Chimney-valves may be obtained from 4*s.* upwards.

Cold air should never be admitted, as it very generally is, under the doors or at the bottom of a room ; it then flows along the floor towards the fire-place, leaving the upper air unchanged, and cooling, most unpleasantly and injuriously, the feet and legs, which are very susceptible of cold.

The fire-places of bed-rooms should not be closed with a chimney-board ; those built without a fire-place are most unhealthy, especially if the door be kept closed in the night. They may, however, be partially improved by having a large opening made over or in the door, to be filled with a piece of perforated zinc ; or, if no other means of ventilation are practicable, a row of large holes should be bored in the upper, and another in the lower, panels of the door.

A very effectual and costless mode of ventilating bed and sitting-rooms that have a chimney, is to place a board four or six inches wide, and whose length is exactly the width of the window, on its edge under the lower sash, which is thus raised the width of the board ; by this means a space is left between the two sashes in the middle of the window, through which fresh air enters from without, and being directed towards the ceiling does not cause an objectionable draught. The plan is strongly to be recommended.



CHAPTER III.

W A T E R .

WATER is as essential as air to the existence of both animal and vegetable life. It forms by far the greater proportion of the structures of all plants and animals. Nearly three-fourths of the human body consists of water, and it is by its assistance that all kinds of food are received into the system, every portion of nourishment requiring to be dissolved before it can be taken up by the absorbing vessels and poured into the blood. Living vegetables contain even a much larger proportion. Thus potatoes consist of upwards of three quarters of their weight of water, and cabbage upwards of ninety parts in every hundred. Even substances apparently dry retain a considerable amount ; wheat-flour, for example, contains fifteen pounds of water in every hundred ; and what is termed dry bread consists of more than one-third of its weight of this fluid.

The presence of water in large amount is essential to life, inasmuch as all the actions of the living body are performed by the movements of the fluid particles. Hence the absolute necessity for an abundant supply, and the extreme importance of obtaining it as free as possible from all injurious substances.

Water was formerly regarded as a simple substance, and was spoken of as one of the four elements. It is now known to be not a simple but a compound substance, being composed of two gases, termed *oxygen* and *hydrogen*. Its properties are strongly marked ; it is a colourless, transparent fluid, becoming solid at a

temperature of 32 degrees Fahrenheit ; and being converted into vapour at the heat of 212 degrees Fahrenheit.

It possesses a great capacity for absorbing heat ; that is to say, it requires a much larger amount of heat to warm it than is required by any other substance ; and this heat it gives out again on cooling. It is this property which renders it so useful in filling hot-water bottles for the feet. It is also remarkable for its great solvent power, dissolving a vast number of substances with which it is brought into contact. When freely exposed it absorbs a considerable proportion of air, enough to support the life of fishes and other aquatic animals. Ordinary drinking water contains in every gallon (*viz.*, 277 cubic inches) about six cubic inches of nitrogen, two to three of oxygen, and five to seven of carbonic acid. Water has a much greater power of dissolving carbonic acid and oxygen, than of dissolving nitrogen, hence there is a larger proportion of these gases in the air dissolved in water than in the atmosphere. They render the water sparkling to the eye and fresh to the taste, but are expelled by heating it to the boiling point, hence boiled water which has become cold is tasteless and insipid. Water also absorbs with great rapidity the putrefying odours of decaying animal or vegetable matter.

A considerable amount of the mineral matters of the earth through which water flows is also dissolved, rendering it hard ; and the decaying organic or animal and vegetable matter of the surface soil is always to be found in the waters of shallow wells and rivers.

If the house is supplied by a pump which draws from a shallow well, care should be taken to ascertain that it is not placed, as is frequently done, near a cesspool, manure heap, drain, foul ditch, or any other source of impurity ; as drainage will take place through the soil for a considerable distance, and the well-water, though clear and apparently pure, thus becomes not only contaminated and unwholesome, but a fertile source of bowel-complaints, cholera, and typhoid fevers. There is no doubt that every case of cholera and typhus may be traced to the employment of water contaminated with the drainage of cesspools or admixture with sewage.

Houses which are supplied by pipes should have the water

constantly turned on, so as to avoid the necessity for cisterns. At present, in most places, this unfortunately is not the case, therefore butts and cisterns must be used ; but it should be remembered that these always contain a deposit of mud and decaying organic matter from the standing water, and that this is stirred up every time the water comes in. Hence they abound with impurities. Great care should, therefore, be taken that they are often cleaned out, and that they are so placed that this may be done readily. They should also be properly covered to prevent the admission of dust and dirt, and should not be placed, as is often the case, near water-closets, dust-holes, manure heaps, or any accumulations which give out unpleasant smells. The power which water possesses of rapidly absorbing the gases arising from decaying substances renders it exceedingly unwholesome when kept in such situations.

It is desirable that rain-water, if employed for culinary purposes, should be collected in a cistern made of slate, or a tank of flat stones, bricks or tiles, set in cement ; wooden butts, without great care and constant attention, become covered with green vegetable growth, rendering the water objectionable.

Rain-water—if collected at a distance from cities, and therefore not contaminated by soot—is one of the purest of all natural waters, being peculiarly free from mineral substances ; and if care be taken to prevent the leaves of trees or other decayed vegetable matter getting into the cisterns, it is, when collected in slate, stone, or well-cemented brick tanks, perfectly unobjectionable for all domestic purposes ; it should not, however, be collected in leaden cisterns, as from its extreme freedom from mineral materials it acts rapidly on that metal, and dissolves sufficient to render it poisonous. Thames water acts very slightly on lead.

The quality of spring water differs very much when obtained from shallow and from deep wells. Shallow well water is often rendered impure by the quantity of organic or decaying vegetable and animal matter derived from the soil. If the well is situated near a cesspool or sewer the quantity of such matter becomes very large. This impurity is not, unfortunately, evident to the eye, owing to the filtration of the water through the soil. The

water cannot, however, be used as a beverage without the most injurious results. During the prevalence of such diseases as diarrhœa and cholera, the most fatal attacks have always been found in those districts where it has been employed.

By exposure to the air the organic matter of the sewers that flow into rivers is in great part destroyed, but the bad influence of such river water on the health of the persons drinking it is precisely in proportion to the amount of sewage with which it had been contaminated. The shallow wells of London show that they have been contaminated with thirty times as much organic matter as the water of the Thames as at present supplied by the water companies. The shallow wells of churchyards very often contain forty times the amount, and in Paris a celebrated well was found that, owing to the prevalence of cesspools in that city, was more poisonous than London sewage.

It is generally believed that cholera, typhus, and other epidemic diseases are produced by germs existing in refuse animal matter, such as sewage, and that these are so minute that they cannot be separated by filtration ; hence water polluted by sewage or manure should never be used for domestic purposes.

Deep well waters are seldom contaminated with organic matter, but frequently contain considerable proportions of mineral substances, as chalk or lime, which, although interfering with the economical use of such waters for washing, are not objectionable when they are employed as a beverage.

River water varies very much in purity ; that of the higher part of the river Thames, now supplied by the London water companies, contains less than two grains of organic matter in the gallon ; whilst the water of the same river below the outfall of the great sewers of the Metropolis, contains as much as twenty grains, and is not unfrequently in a state of the most unwholesome putrescence.

The chief precautions necessary in regard to the water used as a beverage, may be thus summed up :—

Rain water should be collected without leaves or other vegetable matter, and not in leaden cisterns. Slate or cemented tanks are preferable to wooden butts ; the latter favouring green vegetable growths, unless well coated with pitch internally.

Shallow well waters should be avoided, if possible : they are always injurious in populous and highly manured districts, and near drains or cesspools are positively poisonous.

Deep well water is unobjectionable as a beverage, although hard from containing mineral matter. In some districts it is cloudy or milky from containing undissolved chalk ; this turbidity may be readily got rid of by filtration, and the water rendered much more pleasant to the eye. For this purpose, a layer of coarsely pounded charcoal may be placed in a large flower-pot, with layers of coarse sand and fine gravel above and below it. This contrivance will be found as effectual as the most expensive filters ; but it must not be forgotten that filtering water merely removes the impurities mechanically suspended, and has little influence on poisonous substances actually dissolved in it.

Considered with reference to laundry purposes, water may be regarded as either hard or soft. Hard water generally owes its peculiar properties to its holding in solution a quantity of chalk or carbonate of lime, the hardest waters containing the largest proportion. Some of the well waters of London contain eighty grains of chalk in a gallon ; Thames water contains about fourteen grains, whilst rain water is destitute of all trace of this substance.

Pure water is incapable of holding in solution more than two grains of chalk in the gallon ; whenever a larger quantity of chalk is dissolved, the water is enabled to hold it in solution by the action of carbonic acid gas, which is found, more or less, in all natural waters. The gas is expelled by boiling ; in fact, a considerable quantity escapes in small bubbles, even before the water reaches the boiling point. It follows that, on the removal of the carbonic acid, the chalk, having lost its solvent, is thrown down in a solid form, rendering the water, in the first instance, slightly turbid, and afterwards settling on the sides of boilers or tea-kettles, thus forming the rock, or fur, which is found in them.

Heating Thames water to boiling point throws down two grains of chalk from a gallon ; boiling for five minutes will reduce the quantity nearly one-half, and continuing the boiling for half-an-hour will get rid of all the chalk that can be removed in this manner.

The hardness of water from the presence of chalk, forms no objection to its use as a beverage, but is a serious evil in cooking and washing. In the latter case it causes a considerable loss to soap, every grain of chalk destroying about ten times its weight of that substance, before a lather can be raised or the cleansing power come into operation; one hundred gallons of Thames water used before boiling would cause a loss of upwards of two pounds of soap. Nor is the mere loss of soap the only evil, for the curdy solid which is produced when soap is employed with hard water becomes fixed in the fabrics, and is deposited in the pores of the skin; consequently hard water is much less efficacious in washing clothes, and less pleasant for bathing, than such as is soft.

This kind of hardness is usually spoken of as temporary, in order to distinguish it from that of some waters, the hardness of which is not removable by boiling, and is, therefore, termed permanent. The water of the Ravensbourne is of this latter character. Waters having this permanent hardness, which is occasioned by gypsum or sulphate of lime being dissolved in them, are much less frequent than those of the other kind.

Alum is sometimes employed for clearing turbid water; in the proportion of seven or eight grains to the gallon, it effectually throws down all the colouring matters and visible impurities; but, as a portion of the alum remains dissolved, and renders the water permanently hard, its use is very injurious.

In washing, the previous precipitation of the chalk by boiling is of the greatest importance. If clothes are put in cold water, and then boiled, the chalk contained in the water is precipitated upon them, taking down with it a considerable portion of colouring matter, and this becomes so firmly fixed in the linen or cotton as to be exceedingly difficult of removal; the dirt, also, by such a process, is partially fixed instead of being removed, and thus a brown tint is produced on the articles washed.

These evils may be entirely avoided by boiling the clothes in soft rain water, and lessened by the use of soda to soften hard water, and by boiling the water before putting in the clothes, in order to precipitate the chalk.

CHAPTER IV.

HEAT.

THE artificial heat which is required for the preparation of the food of man, and for raising the temperature of our dwellings during a great portion of the year, is derived from burning fuel, which in this country usually consists of either pit-coal, gas-coke, peat, or wood.

These substances consist chiefly of a material known to chemists as carbon, of which wood charcoal is the purest common example. In order to enable fuel to burn, air is essentially requisite; during the combustion, the carbon of the burning fuel unites with the oxygen of the air, and forms a compound known as carbonic acid. This is an invisible, transparent, colourless gas, which in its ordinary condition is heavier than air; but being heated by the warmth given out by the burning fuel, becomes lighter, and rises, usually passing away by the chimney, with the current of heated air and smoke, the solid black particles of which consist of unburned fuel.

Most varieties of fuel contain also a proportion of hydrogen. This, in burning, unites with the oxygen of the air, and forms water, which, being heated, passes away as vapour along with the carbonic acid.

The production of water during combustion may be proved by holding a cold glass over a burning candle or lamp, when the

moisture may be seen condensing in minute drops on the cold surface.

The heat produced by the burning fuel is dispersed in several ways. One portion is thrown off, or radiated in straight lines from the heated fuel, and warms those objects on which it is received. If, however, this radiant heat falls upon bright metallic surfaces, it is not absorbed by them, but is reflected in the same manner as the sun's light is reflected by a looking-glass.

As this radiated heat is given off by the heated surface only, it is evident that the amount thrown into a room by a fire depends greatly upon the extent of the surface of fuel which is exposed to the room, and also upon the position of the grate. If the fuel be deeply sunk in a mass of metal, it affords much less radiant heat; and if the grate be far back in the chimney, much of the heat is prevented from passing into the room, being intercepted by the jambs.

Another portion of the heat is conducted away by the material of which the grate is formed. If this be of fire-clay or fire-brick, but a small portion escapes in this manner; but the metal work of which many grates are entirely composed, conducts away a very large amount; this, being conveyed towards the back and sides of the fireplace, is of no benefit in heating the room. Another evil also results from the employment of metal as the material for the back and sides of a grate; namely, that by its good conducting power, it carries away the heat so quickly from the burning fuel as rapidly to extinguish a small fire. It follows that a much larger amount of burning fuel is required to keep in a fire in a metal grate than in one lined with fire-clay, which is a non-conductor of heat.

The greater portion of the heat produced in ordinary cases of combustion is carried upwards by the ascent of the current of heated air. Hence, there is always a much greater amount of warmth above a fire or burning body, than at the sides or below.

The consideration of the most economical modes of using fuel may be conveniently arranged, under the heads of Open Fires, Heating and Cooking Stoves:—

THE OPEN FIRE.—The open fire, which is used much more extensively in this than in any other country, possesses the

advantage of a bright cheerful appearance. The warmth it throws out is pure and genial, and, by causing the constant ascent of a current of air up the chimney, it aids greatly in the ventilation of the room. It has, however, many disadvantages; it is an exceedingly extravagant mode of using fuel; as, at the lowest estimate, nine-tenths of the heat generated pass uselessly up the chimney, and are wasted. It also causes a draught of cold air along the lower part of the room, towards the fireplace, very unpleasant to those who sit round the fire. These disadvantages may be partly remedied by closing the lower part or throat of the chimney with an iron plate, having a small opening for the ascent of the smoke, as seen in what are termed register stoves; and partly by having the grate near the floor.

The sides and back of a grate should be constructed of fire-clay or fire-brick, and not of metal, as the latter conducts the heat away rapidly, and cools a small fire to so great a degree as often to make it difficult, if not impossible, to prevent its going out; whereas fire-brick, being a bad conductor of heat, prevents its escape from the heated fuel, and thus allows a very small fire to be kept in, and to burn brightly, a point of great importance to cottagers and persons of limited means.

Many of the evils attending open fire-places may be remedied by having a fire lump grate, with air-chambers or passages at the back, into which fresh pure air can be admitted from without by means of a pipe. The air having been moderately warmed, passes into the room, which is thus warmed and ventilated at the same time.

When a fire is only required for warming the room, and not for cooking, a very slow and uniform rate of burning may be ensured by the following arrangement:—Cover the bottom of the grate with a sheet of iron or tin plate, accurately fitted, so as to exclude the draught (a sheet of stout paper or paste-board may be employed as a temporary substitute); this prevents the air entering except at the front. Place fresh coals on the iron or paper until the grate is perfectly filled; on the top place the wood, with a few half-burned cinders to take fire in the first instance; if the wood is then set on fire the combustion passes very slowly downwards through the coals in the grate. The advantages of this

plan are, a very slow and economical rate of burning ; the almost entire prevention of smoke, which is consumed by passing through the heated coals ; and lastly, a fire which will continue to burn many hours without attention—in fact the entire benefit is destroyed if the fire is stirred.

In lighting a fire which is required to burn up quickly in an open grate, care should be taken to clear out the ashes, which, if left in, would obstruct the draught. The cinders should remain ; a few pieces of fresh coal having been placed on them, some loosely crumpled small pieces of paper should be added ; the wood should be placed lightly on the latter ; some half-burned cinders and fresh coal should then be placed above, before the light is applied. The general cause of failure in fire-lighting is the employment of a large quantity of paper spread out flatly, and the wood and coals pressed on it so as to prevent a draught of air passing through the fuel.

It sometimes happens, when a fire has not been lighted for some time, that it will not draw up, owing to the want of an ascending current of air up the chimney. This may be remedied by lighting a piece of paper, and holding it in the chimney so as to warm the air in the flue. This course is also frequently useful when lighting a fire where the chimney is ordinarily disposed to smoke.

Monday.

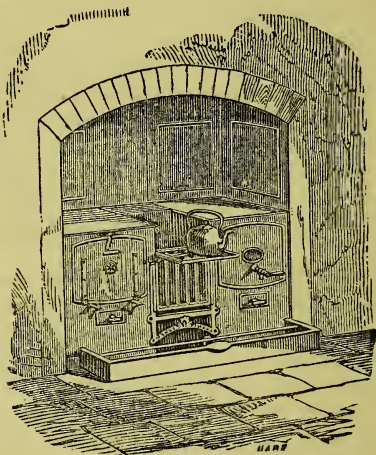
HEATING-STOVES.—Heating-stoves, particularly those known as Arnott's, are usually so constructed that the fuel is inclosed on all sides, and the air necessary for combustion is allowed to enter from below by means of a small aperture capable of being opened or closed to any desired extent. This contrivance places the combustion of the fuel under complete control, and enables a very slow rate of burning to be maintained. A moderate warmth is thus secured, with a small consumption of fuel. Coke, anthracite, or Welsh coal, should be used for these stoves, as the soot arising from the use of common coal chokes the narrow flues, and, lining the inner sides of the stove, prevents the passage of the heat. These stoves are often used in schoolrooms, churches, and other large buildings, but not often in dwelling-houses or the cottages of the labouring-classes. Their advantages are, economy

in the consumption of fuel, the length of time they continue burning without attention, and the control they are under as to the amount of heat they may be made to give out. Their disadvantages are several : consuming a small amount of air, they have no appreciable effect in ventilating the room ; hence, whenever they are used in a close apartment, a chimney-valve, or some other contrivance, to carry off the impure air, is *indispensable* to secure the health of the inmates. Again : they produce their heating effect chiefly by warming the air of the apartment ; this increases its drying power, and it consequently produces an unpleasant sensation on the skin and in the lungs ; this is but partially prevented by placing a vessel of water on the stove, which, becoming warm, gives out a certain amount of moisture. Close stoves frequently produce headache ; but the evil may almost always be traced to the absence of the required ventilation, and to the neglect of the use of water, which ought always to be supplied, either by a saucer, or by some contrivance kept on the stove itself. Occasionally they produce an unpleasant smell ; this arises from their having been allowed to become too hot, in consequence of the valve or ash-pit door having been opened, this increases the supply of air, and consequently the fire in the stove, when the outer casing becomes so hot as to burn the particles of dust floating in the atmosphere, thus producing a burnt odour.

Charcoal stoves should not, under any circumstances, be used without a flue or chimney. The carbonic acid given out by the burning charcoal is fatally poisonous ; even when it exists in the air in a less proportion than ten per cent. it causes death ; producing drowsiness, and a sleep which is fatal. In spite of the numerous deaths which have been caused by the use of these stoves in close rooms, they are still recommended as being free from danger by some unprincipled vendors.

COOKING-RANGES.—A cooking-range, or grate, should in all cases be furnished with a side oven for baking. These ovens, if well constructed, are very efficient, baking bread, meat, potatoes, pies, &c., remarkably well ; in a working man's house an oven is very desirable, as by its means much greater economy in cooking

can be practised. Those which have the door made to fall down to a horizontal position in front, forming a temporary shelf, are more convenient than those which open sideways. A side boiler is a useful addition to a range, and does not add much to the expense, but is not so indispensable as an oven, and its place may always be supplied by a large kettle. Boilers are apt to become thickly incrustated with deposit if hard water is used, and, unless cleansed, become hot very slowly; they should always be filled before the fire is lighted, and never quite emptied, as otherwise they are very apt to be cracked by pouring in cold water when heated. These cracks in cast-iron boilers are incapable of repair, and new ones are expensive. Riveted wrought-iron boilers are more durable, and though dearer in first cost, are cheaper eventually.



One of the ranges which best answers the requirements of the cottager is Nicholson's Newark Cottage Range, of which an engraving is given above. It has a fire-clay back, thus economising the heat to the utmost, and is manufactured in a durable and economical manner. The cost of one 3 ft. wide is *1*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.**, at the manufactory; the larger sizes being proportionately cheap:

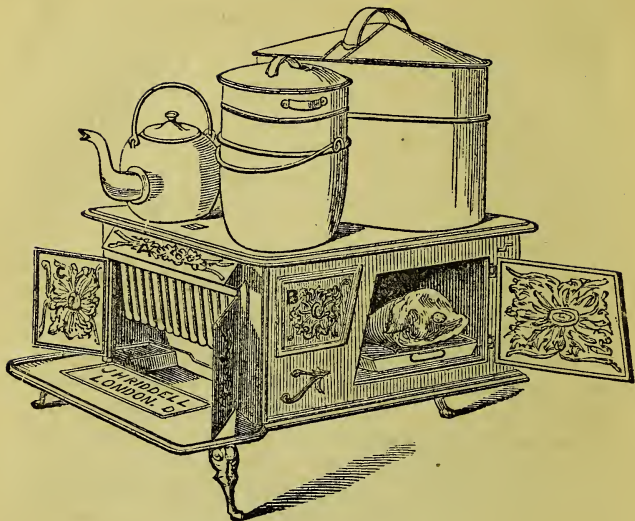
without the boiler, they are a few shillings less in price. It is one of the most popular of those selected for the model cottages that are being erected in various parts of the country, and has been very successful at the agricultural shows, where prizes have been given for the best cottage ranges. For the coals of the south-west of England, which require to be burned in larger bulk, the grates of Hardy and Co., Worcester, are well adapted ; they have also a fire-brick back, and cost, exclusive of the fire-bricks, about 1*l.* 10*s.* each.

COOKING-STOVES.—On the Continent, where fuel is much more expensive than in England, cooking-stoves of various kinds are in universal use, and in economy of fuel and general convenience, they far surpass the open range. Several attempts have been made to introduce them extensively into this country, but, until lately, with only very partial success ; owing, probably, to the dislike that many persons have to a fire entirely enclosed, and, consequently, invisible. Recently, however, several stoves have been constructed, in which an endeavour has been made to combine the cheerful appearance of the open fire with the great convenience and economy of a stove.

Stoves of this description are much employed in America, where they have been greatly improved. Some of the American designs are now getting into general use in this country : the engraving inserted on the following page represents one of those most suitable to the requirements of a family of moderate size.

The stove presents a large open fire, which can be employed in roasting, or can be shut up so as to direct the draught either through or over the fire, and thus to cause either a rapid or slow combustion of fuel, as may be required.

The oven is large, and is heated all round, so that bread requires no turning whilst baking. The top is so constructed that it can be used as a hot plate when a moderate heat is required, as in stewing, or the vessels may be exposed to the direct action of the fire. The moveable boiler, placed above, ensures a large supply of hot water ; and the whole is furnished with a very complete stock of cooking utensils. For convenience and efficiency in cooking, for economy of fuel, for cleanliness in use, and



cheerfulness in appearance, these stoves certainly far surpass any of the class that have been introduced into this country. The cost of the one represented above, which is sufficiently large to cook for a family of twelve or fourteen persons, is 5*l.* 5*s.*, with the whole of the utensils complete.

OVENS.—Several varieties of ovens are manufactured, capable of being used before an open fire. They are usually formed of rough iron and bright tinned plates; those parts which are intended to absorb the heat and become hot being of the former material, and the surfaces, which are to reflect the heat, of the latter. As heat is reflected better by bright, smooth objects than by those that are dull or rough, it is necessary to keep the reflecting surfaces brightly and smoothly polished; the slightest dimness lessens very greatly their reflecting power. The absorbing surfaces, on the contrary, are most efficient when dull and rough. Although very convenient where other ovens are not

available, reflecting ovens are not economical, as they require a large fire to render them serviceable.

GAS STOVES.—In situations where gas is available, it is sometimes employed as a source of heat in cooking, as well as for other purposes. Its constant readiness, and the perfect control which the operator has over the flame, renders it useful in cases of boiling or stewing; but gas stoves are not to be recommended for roasting. When gas is employed for this purpose, the meat has to be placed in an oven more or less inclosed, with rows of gas jets at the lower part; the joint is, therefore, surrounded by the substances produced by the combustion of the gas,—these are, vapour of water, carbonic acid gas, compounds of sulphur, &c., &c. The meat so exposed is sodden and does not equal in flavour and wholesomeness that cooked in a well-ventilated oven. The expense of the gas very much exceeds that of the coal or coke requisite to cook the same extent. Employed to warm apartments, gas stoves are very costly, and, if used without flues to carry off the products of combustion, are exceedingly unwholesome in close rooms. The only desirable mode of employing gas is for boiling, by means of those stoves which permit it to mix in the first instance with the air; the blue flame so produced does not smoke, nor soil bright objects placed within it. As an occasional source of heat for boiling a kettle of water, &c., during summer, these stoves are useful, as they frequently render the lighting of a fire unnecessary.

FUEL.—With regard to the relative cheapness of different sorts of fuel, so much depends on the locality that little can be said; experience is the best guide. There are some places in England where wood is cheaper than coal, and in others peat is the cheapest fuel. In the neighbourhood of gas-works coke is often economical. Coals that cost the least money are often not by any means the cheapest, as they are of inferior quality, burn away rapidly, and leave a great amount of ashes.

CHAPTER V.

L I G H T.

THE artificial light which is required in our dwellings during a considerable portion of the year, is derived from the combustion of various bodies capable of burning with a flame.

The presence of flame is always due to the combustion of inflammable gases, composed, in almost all cases, of two elements, hydrogen and carbon, united in very variable proportions. The hydrogen in burning unites with the oxygen of the air, and forms water, which, from the high temperature of the flame, is driven off in vapour, but may be collected on a substance held above the flame. The carbon in burning forms carbonic acid gas, which, being invisible, passes unnoticed into the surrounding air.

When solid or liquid substances burn with the production of flame, they are always converted into gas in the first instance. Thus, in a common candle, where solid fat appears to burn, the several steps of the process may be thus described :—The fat is first melted, and collects around the bottom of the wick, up which it passes by capillary attraction, and so reaches the centre of the flame. Here it is, by the high temperature, converted into gas, which, burning in the air, produces the flame, so that a candle is in reality a portable gas-lamp, manufacturing the gas as it is consumed. The hydrogen being the more inflammable of the two substances of which inflammable gas consists, burns first,

and the carbon is set free in the solid form. The existence of solid carbon in all ordinary flames may be proved by holding any cold, solid object in them, when it will be deposited upon the solid, in the form of lampblack. If the carbon is in very small quantity, the flame will not blacken the object. This is the case with the flame of spirits of wine. If there is not enough air to enable both the hydrogen and the carbon to burn, the former is consumed in the first instance, and part of the carbon passes away unhurt in the form of smoke. On the contrary, should the air be in excess, or the current too strong, the carbon burns at the same time as the hydrogen. The flame is then almost colourless, and but little light is given out. This result is seen when a gas flame is first lighted, if the air has gained entrance into the pipes; or when a current of wind blows against gas jets in the open air.

The consideration of the different kinds of illuminating materials may be most conveniently arranged under the following heads:—Those that are used in the solid form as candles; those that are employed in the liquid form, as the materials burned in lamps; and those that are gaseous, as ordinary coal gas.

The solid inflammable materials, known as tallow, wax, paraffin, spermaceti, composite, stearine, &c., &c., are made into candles; and, when ignited, the melted liquid is drawn up to the flame by means of the wick. The character of the material influences very greatly the nature of the wick required. If the liquid be thin and limpid, a very thin wick is required; but with coarser materials, a thick wick is necessary; this, from filling up the flame, lessens, to a considerable extent, the amount of light.

Again, if the wick is allowed to become too long, a part of the unburnt carbon is deposited on it, forming masses which obstruct the flame to a very great extent. Wicks that have been twisted or plaited in the manufacture, turn to one side in burning, consequently the ends are thrust out of the flame and are burnt off as they come in contact with the external air.

The attentive examination of the flame of a candle gives much information respecting the nature of flame in general. At the lower part is a blue margin, produced by the rapid current of air which causes the perfect combustion of both carbon and hydrogen;

the interior is dark, as, from the absence of air, no combustion can take place there; the exterior bright and vivid, from the inflammable gas burning when it is in contact with the air.

Candles, because of the cheapness of their first cost, are largely employed as a source of artificial light; but, from the small amount of light yielded by them, they are almost the dearest source of light we employ.

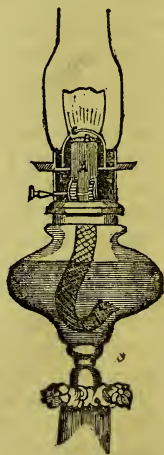
The lamps now in most frequent use are of two kinds; the first constructed for burning fat oils, as whale and seal oil from animals, and colza or rape oil from vegetables; the second, constructed for the purpose of consuming the various mineral oils known as paraffin and petroleum oils, photogen, and other names.

The first great improvement in fat-oil lamps was made by a lamp manufacturer, of the name of Argand, who constructed the burner so well known under his name. By means of a cylindrical wick, he caused a current of air to pass into the centre of the flame, thus insured a much more perfect combustion, and prevented the loss arising from the escape of unburnt carbon in the form of smoke. In these lamps a glass chimney is required to ensure the passing of a rapid current of air through the centre and around the flame.

The mineral oils, known as paraffin oil, photogen, petroleum, &c., &c., contain a much greater amount of carbon than any animal or vegetable fat oils; hence, when set on fire in the open air, they produce dense clouds of black smoke; they consequently require lamps of peculiar construction to enable them to be burnt with advantage.

The construction of one of these lamps is shown in the engraving.

The wick is flat and is capable of being raised up to the required height, or turned down into the wick-holder, A, by means of a toothed pinion. In order to cause a sufficient amount of air to come in contact with the flame, so as to ensure the perfect combustion of the carbon and prevent the production of smoke, a cone or cap,



c, with a slit at its upper part corresponding to the position of the wick, is placed around the lower part of the flame, and is so constructed that the rapid current of air produced by the ascent of heated air through the chimney is directed against the sides of the flame, ensuring a very perfect combustion, attended with the production of a brilliant white light. Certain precautions must be observed in using paraffin oil lamps, as the liquids employed in them are volatile and inflammable. They should never be trimmed after dark. In trimming them care should be taken not to spill any of the liquid on the outer surface of the lamps, as it becomes volatilized, and produces a disagreeable smell. After the wick is lighted the flame should be lessened to the lowest possible point, by turning the exposed part of the wick, B, down into the wick-holder. The chimney should then be placed on, and the flame gradually increased by turning the wick upwards.

With the most ordinary care these lamps are perfectly free from danger or the production of smell, and are amongst the cheapest and best sources of artificial light.

Many of the lamps sold, however, are of very flimsy and inferior manufacture. Care should be taken to select those which are substantially made.

Many persons are prejudiced against the employment of these lamps; as accidents have occurred from their use. These may, however, always be traced either to carelessness in filling the lamps after dark or whilst in use, or to the employment of inferior oils containing a large quantity of very volatile and inflammable spirit. By a recent Act of Parliament very dangerous oils are not allowed to be sold by persons who have no special licence. The quality of an oil may be readily tested by mixing a cup-full of perfectly boiling water with an equal quantity of cold water, pouring a teaspoonful of the oil on the surface and applying a lighted match; if the oil takes fire at that temperature it is decidedly dangerous. Really good oil, such as Young's Paraffin, will not ignite even if poured on a mixture of two parts of boiling to one of cold water.

Coal gas is unquestionably the cheapest source of light, in all cases where a fixed light is desirable. In private dwellings its

economy is not so great as is generally imagined ; the flame cannot always be brought near the object or part of the room required to be illuminated, consequently a much greater amount of light is necessary than when movable lamps are employed.

The particular kind of gas-burner to be used should be determined by the amount of light required. For small rooms, the two-hole or fish-tail burner is advantageous, as being cheap, simple, and capable of causing a very perfect combustion of the gas. With this burner the flame is spread out into a thin, flat sheet (resembling, in shape, the tail of a fish), by the two currents of gas striking against one another. In a fish-tail burner the gas should always be turned on so as to cause the full expansion of the flame without flickering, as otherwise the gas is not perfectly burnt. Hence a large-sized burner should not be used under the idea that it can be turned down so as to afford the same light as a smaller one. In cases where a fish-tail is placed over a table to light objects below, it will be found to give a greatly increased amount of light if the flame is placed horizontally, and not in the usual position. An ordinary sized fish-tail consumes from three to four cubic feet of gas per hour, giving the light of from six to nine candles. The glass globes ordinarily used with fish-tail burners are very badly constructed. They cast a shadow, and cause the flame to flicker in a manner that is exceedingly tiring to the eyes of persons writing or sewing by their aid ; the burners are much better used without them.

Where a great amount of light is required in one spot, the Argand burner is more economical than the fish-tail. In most Argands the chimney is too high ; this causes too strong a current of air, and consequently the gas is much overburnt, and a great loss of light ensues. An Argand with a ring having fifteen holes, should not have a chimney more than seven inches high. Such a burner will consume about five cubic feet of gas in an hour, and give an amount of light equal to that of fifteen sperm candles.

In all cases where gas is extensively employed, means should be adopted for carrying off the products of combustion, otherwise the atmosphere of the room becomes very largely impregnated with carbonic acid and vapour of water.

Dangerous explosions sometimes occur after the escape of gas

from a leaky pipe or a burner that has been carelessly left open. These accidents are almost invariably caused by the folly of some person taking a lighted candle to discover the situation of the leakage, when the escaped gas, having mingled with the air so as to constitute an explosive mixture, takes fire instantaneously, and burns with a violent explosion. Whenever a strong smell shows that there has been a large escape of gas, the maincock at the meter should be immediately turned, and the doors and windows opened to allow the gas to escape. No attempt should be made to search for the situation of the leakage with a light, but notice should instantly be given to a gas-fitter. ✕

CHAPTER VI.

FOOD.

GENERAL PURPOSES SERVED BY FOOD.*

THE food of man and the lower animals serves several distinct purposes when taken into the body. It supplies the materials required for the growth of all the organs of the body and the formation of those secretions such as the bile, saliva, &c., that are produced by it; it replaces the daily waste or "wear-and-tear" of the animal machine; the consumption or oxidation of the food is the source of the whole of the power or force exercised by the muscles, and also of the natural warmth of the body. Any pure unmixed substance, such as sugar, starch, fat, gelatine, albumen, gum, &c., cannot fulfil all these purposes, and if taken alone any one of them is insufficient to support life for a length of time.

The body of a living animal may be compared to a working steam-engine, in which metals are required to construct and to repair the waste and wear of the machine, and fuel is also necessary to originate, by its combustion or oxidation, the heat, which is the moving force of the machine.

The bodies of animals are constructed chiefly of substances somewhat similar in composition to albumen or the material

* The statements in this chapter differ very considerably from those in the previous editions; the present contains the results of the latest investigations of the most eminent physiologists both in this country and on the Continent.

which constitutes the solid matter of the white of egg, this contains nitrogen. Hence these substances are termed Albumenoid or Nitrogenous, and articles of food capable of supplying these materials to the body are termed Albumenoid Nitrogenous, or flesh-forming foods. The most important of these are *fibrin*, or the fibre of the flesh of animals; *albumen*, which united with water constitutes the white of egg; *casein*, which is identical with the curd of milk; and *gelatine*, or the basis of glue.

One of the most important facts discovered by modern chemists is, that substances similar in character to those above mentioned, if not precisely the same, exist in vegetables; the nitrogenous part of wheat and other grain, for example, resembles the *fibrin* of flesh; a substance identical with *albumen* exists in flour; and the nitrogenous matter of peas and beans, termed *legumin*, possesses not only the chemical but also the nutritive qualities of curd.

The earthy substances necessary for the growth of the bones in young animals, and for the repair of the daily waste in mature ones, must be present in the food, or weakness in these organs will result. Bone-earth is contained in large proportion in milk; having been extracted by the cow from its food during digestion. The saline and other mineral substances, which occur in large proportion in the blood, exist in considerable quantity in fresh vegetables.

The fuel that is burned in the animal machine consists chiefly of substances not containing nitrogen, resembling in this respect oily bodies, hence they are frequently termed oleaginous foods. One of their most important functions is to maintain the warmth of the body; hence they were formerly termed warmth-giving foods, but this is not a good name, as it only expresses one of their characteristics. Being consumed by the process of breathing they are sometimes termed respiratory foods. The substances consumed in this manner are combustible bodies, and they contain a large proportion of carbon or charcoal, which passes off in the breath as carbonic acid; hence they are also frequently termed carbonaceous foods.

The warmth and temperature of the human body, when in health, remains nearly the same at all seasons and in all climates,

viz., about 100° Fah., being regulated, in some degree, by the evaporation of the perspiration (which is secreted in greater abundance during exertion); it therefore follows that a larger amount of that description of food which gives warmth is required in cold seasons or situations than in those that are warm.

During exercise, or under excitement of any kind, the breathing is hastened, and consequently a larger amount of carbonic acid is thrown off by the lungs. On the contrary, in quietude or during sleep, the breathing is slow, and the quantity of carbon consumed in this manner lessened. The most important oleaginous foods are, *starch, sugar, gum, the softer fibres of plants, and oily or fatty substances.*

The fat which is found in the bodies of all animals exists, to some extent, ready formed in their food. All grain contains a considerable proportion of oil; in one hundred pounds of wheat flour, there are from two to four pounds; in the fine middlings, or sharps, from five to six pounds; in oats, from five to eight pounds. The fat in the food answers several purposes; it replaces the daily waste of that existing in the body, it assists in the regular action of the digestive organs, and acts as a respiratory food, tending to keep up the natural warmth, and to produce force by serving as fuel for the animal machine. It follows that there is a greater appetite for fat in cold weather, and amongst the inhabitants of the Arctic Regions, than there is in warm weather, or in more temperate climates, and that persons exercising much muscular force, and engaged in active labour, always select a food containing a great amount of fatty material. Fatty matters taken in larger quantity than required for the immediate use of the system accumulate in various parts of the body, as is obvious in animals fattened for the food of man, and even in man himself.

Milk—provided expressly by the Creator for the subsistence of young animals—is an example of a substance containing all the requisites for supporting a healthy and vigorous existence. The carbonaceous matters are the sugar, which it contains to the extent of about four parts in every hundred, and the butter; these together form the fuel for the supply of muscular force and animal warmth; the curd furnishes nourishment to promote the growth of the muscles; whilst the whey contains material

for bone-making, with saline ingredients in the requisite proportion. Finally, water, which forms nearly four-fifths of the entire mass of the body, is present to the extent of nearly 90 per cent.

It is a well-ascertained fact, that no amount of any simple article of food used alone is able to support life. Dogs fed on pure carbonaceous foods—as sugar, cooked starch, fat, &c., &c.—die at the end of five or six weeks, living only a few days longer than when subjected to absolute deprivation of food, as albumenoid or nitrogenous substances are necessary to supply the waste of the body that is constantly going on ; and animals fed entirely on any one pure, albumenoid material—as white of egg—die in an equally short space of time. In order to support life in a healthy state, both kinds of food must be taken ; and the nearer we can follow the example set forth by the Creator, and proportion these ingredients as they exist in milk, the nearer we approach to a perfect food.

The necessity for a mixed diet is proved by the instinctive longing shown by mankind for a variety of food, and the nauseating effect occasioned by the continued use of any one article, however palatable it may have been in the first instance.

That the natural food of man is a mixed diet of animal and vegetable substances is proved by a number of facts. In the first place, the universal habits and instincts of all races of mankind are opposed to that view which would make a man purely a vegetable feeder. His bodily structure, as evidenced in his teeth, the formation of his stomach, the arrangement and length of his intestines (which are alike intermediate between those of purely carnivorous and herbivorous animals), point to the same truth. Did we require any further proof we might appeal to the Biblical authority given to man to use every living thing for meat, or to what has been so appropriately termed “the admirable sanatory code of the Hebrew theocracy.”

The relative advantage of animal and vegetable food may be briefly stated. Animal food is much more concentrated and superior in nutritive quality ; it is also more easily assimilated or converted to the uses of the body. It is, however, deficient in starchy materials, and in fat, unless the animal has been fattened. Vegetable food, on the contrary, possesses an excess of carbon-

aceous matters, and the nutritive materials which it contains are in some cases in such a condensed form as to be difficult of digestion. Hence the superiority of milk over peas, although both contain curdy materials of a very similar character.

It may be imagined that in a work of this kind these purely chemical considerations are out of place; but it is impossible, unless they are to some extent understood, to comprehend the relative value of the different kinds of food; and it is hoped the slight notice which has been taken of the subject will be found to materially facilitate the understanding of the value, whilst it will shorten considerably the description of the different articles of diet.

CHAPTER VII.

ANIMAL FOOD.

THE most important articles of animal food employed in this country are the flesh of the ox, sheep, and pig. That of the horse is largely used in some parts of the continent, where it is regarded as wholesome and palatable; but it is not used in England. Fish form an important article of diet in Great Britain, as do milk and eggs.

Flesh.—The flesh of animals is of a very compound character, it consists of various albumenized or nitrogenous substances: the most important of these are *fibrin*, *albumen*, and *gelatine*; it also contains about four-fifths of its weight of water, having dissolved in it several soluble materials, and constituting the *juice of the flesh*.

Fibrin, as its name implies, constitutes the fibrous part of the flesh, and forms also a very considerable portion of the clot or solid portion of the blood; fibrin is insoluble in water, and is hardened and rendered horny by long-continued boiling. It may be obtained in a nearly pure state by washing shreds of lean meat in repeated waters, until they become colourless, or by stirring some recently-drawn blood with a rod as it coagulates, when the fibrin will adhere to the stick, and may be rendered white by washing. The amount of fibrin in the varieties of flesh usually employed as human food is 15 per cent. in butcher's meat and poultry, and less in fish.

Albumen exists in a very pure state, united with a large pro-

portion of water, in the white of egg, from whence it derives its name. It forms a small portion of the flesh, usually about three to five per cent.; it also exists in the brain, and in the blood, of which it forms nearly one-fifth. It is readily dissolved in cold or warm water, but when the solution is heated to about 160 degrees, or about 50 degrees below the boiling point, it coagulates, or becomes solid. In a liquid state, and when coagulated in a state of fine division, as when beaten up with milk, etc., before being heated, it is remarkably easy of digestion, and exceedingly nutritive, but when hardened by long boiling or frying, it becomes horny and very indigestible.

Gelatine is found in small quantity only in lean flesh, being rarely more than two per cent. of its weight; it exists chiefly in the tendinous sinewy parts of animals, and constitutes ~~about~~ about one-third of the weight of dry bones; it is distinguished by its solubility in boiling water, and by forming a jelly on cooling. Though a valuable article of food, its employment without the use of the other constituents of flesh is not desirable. It is remarkable, that although it forms so large a proportion of the solid parts of the body, it is not found in milk, the typical food, nor in eggs, from the materials of which the body of the young chick is formed, nor in the blood that nourishes all our tissues; hence it has been absurdly stated to be of no value whatever as an article of diet; but the absence of gelatine from the blood no more proves it to be unnutritious than that of casein or curd from the blood proves milk to be destitute of nourishment. The general instinctive relish for gelatinous articles of food and the appetite for jellies shown by invalids, renders it certain that it is, when taken along with other substances, a valuable article of diet, serving a useful purpose in the animal economy.

The fact that dogs can be maintained in health for any length of time when fed on bones or cartilaginous substances, is alone a proof of its utility as food.

Isinglass, which is almost entirely composed of gelatine, is the dried swimming bladder obtained from several species of fish. The prepared gelatine of the shops is manufactured from the refuse trimmings of skins, and other gelatinous parts of animals, purified by chemical means, and, from its mode of preparation,

is not by any means so desirable an article of diet as that freshly prepared from calves' or cows' feet, or other gelatinous parts of animals.

Those joints of meat in which tendons and sinews abound are of less value than the more fleshy joints, and require a process of stewing or slow boiling, to render them useful for food.

The juice of the flesh, which forms about four-fifths of its weight, contains a considerable quantity of liquid albumen, and small quantities of other nutritious substances, of great value as food. It is readily extracted from chopped flesh, by warm water. A large proportion of it is also withdrawn during the process of salting, and forms the brine, and its loss causes salted meats to be much less nutritious than fresh, and even renders them unfit, when used for a long period of time, to support healthy and vigorous existence. It is from this impoverished character of the meat, and not from the presence of salt, that scurvy arises in ships' crews kept for a long time on salted provisions.

The substance sold as extract of meat consists of the solid materials of the juice of the flesh, the water having been got rid of by careful evaporation. Though of considerable value for making soups and gravies, the cost of its preparation renders it an expensive substitute for fresh meat, and it is an extravagant mode of using flesh as the fibrin albumen and gelatine are wasted. To be truly nourishing it requires the addition of albumenoid and starchy matters.

Fat, which exists to a greater or less degree in all animals used for food, is of the highest value as an oleaginous food, it not only serves as fuel, supplying by its consumption the warmth and force of the animal machine, but when largely taken is stored up in the body, and thus increases its weight. A certain proportion of fat is also requisite to the due action of the digestive organs, and is essential to health; there is consequently an instinctive desire for such proportion; hence has arisen the practice of using butter with bread, bacon with fowl, veal, and other lean meats, and also with cabbage, as well as the fattening of our oxen and other domesticated animals used for the food of man.

The chief varieties of flesh used for food in this country are *Mutton, Beef, Pork, Veal, and Lamb.*

Mutton was not formerly regarded as being in perfection until the sheep from which it was obtained was three years old ; but, owing to the improvements effected in the breed of these animals, they now arrive at maturity at a much earlier age. *Mutton* is one of the most wholesome and digestible of all kinds of meat, and is, therefore, usually selected for invalids.

Beef, though equally nutritive, from the greater firmness and size of its fibres, is not so readily digested as mutton.

The digestibility of *Pork* depends, in a very great degree, on the age and food of the pig, and, therefore, varies considerably ; it is, generally speaking, more difficult of digestion, and, therefore, more likely to disagree with delicate persons than either of the foregoing meats. It may be added, that, from the very artificial state in which pigs are often kept, and the offensive character of the food on which they are fed, they are frequently subject to disease, in which case the flesh is not to be regarded as wholesome.

The flesh of young animals, such as *Veal* and *Lamb*, is less dense, and not so nutritious as that of animals of mature age ; it is deficient in solid matter, containing two ounces more water in every pound ; at the same time it possesses a larger proportion of gelatine, as shown by the gelatinous character of the gravy when cold.

The internal organs of the body vary considerably in their value as food. The heart consists of firm, fleshy fibres, and is very nutritive, but, from its extremely solid character, not so readily digested as ordinary muscle.

In the tongue, on the other hand, the fibres are small and much interlaced ; consequently the organ is not only very nutritive, but extremely digestible. In the liver and kidney, again, the structures are dense and solid, and are consequently not easy of digestion.

As the blood of animals contains a large proportion of nutriment, it has often been proposed to utilize it as human food ; but there is an innate repugnance to its use, and almost all races of men seem instinctively to obey the Hebrew ordinance forbidding its employment.

PROCESSES OF COOKING.—The processes of cooking to which meat is usually subjected are *Roasting, Baking, Broiling, Frying, Boiling, and Stewing.*

Roasting is one of the most simple and wholesome modes of cooking. During the operation a portion of the fat is melted, and escapes, forming the dripping, and some of the water of the juice evaporates. When meat is put down to a brisk fire, the albumen in the outer portions is hardened, and thus an impervious external layer is produced, which prevents the escape of the nutritive juices. If the temperature of the inner parts is raised to a sufficient degree, the colouring matter of the blood is coagulated, and so changed that the meat loses the natural red tint it possesses when undone. The albumen also is coagulated, and the flesh rendered sufficiently firm to retain its form when cut into thin slices. It is a common but unfounded opinion, that meat underdone is more nutritious than when perfectly cooked. There is no ground for such an opinion, on the contrary, well cooked meat is readily digestible, and is free from the objection to half cooked meat, that the latter may contain the larvæ or germs of tape-worms, trichinæ, and other entozoa in a living state.

During the process of roasting, peculiar odours and tastes are developed, which render the flesh much more sapid than when cooked by the aid of a moist heat. Roasting is less applicable to small than large joints, as the former become dried up and hardened, making them less palatable and digestible. It is also a wasteful mode of cooking tendinous or sinewy joints, which become in great part so dried as to be uneatable, whereas, if boiled or stewed, they afford much nourishment.

The time usually allowed for roasting is a quarter of an hour to each pound of meat; but when the joint weighs less than five pounds, the time required is greater in proportion; the larger the joint, the greater the distance at which it should be hung from the fire, so as to permit the gradual passage of the heat to its centre without scorching or burning the outside. In roasting, from the evaporation of the watery part of the juice, and the melting of the fat, considerable loss of weight takes place, amounting, in the case of joints without bone, to nearly one-third

of the original quantity. To roast in perfection, the meat should be placed before a brisk, clear fire at first, so as to coagulate the albumen of the outer portions, and so prevent the escape of the gravy, and the cooking should be completed slowly. The joint should not be perforated with skewers or a large spit, as these form channels through which the gravy escapes from the interior, and the joint becomes dry.

Baking closely resembles roasting in its effects ; but in overheated ovens, the flavour of the meat is apt to be injured by the burnt odour arising from the decomposition of the fat which falls on the heated floor of the oven. The steam arising in the process, also, if not permitted to escape, as it ought to be, soddens the meat. Ovens, therefore, designed for cooking meat should be furnished with small apertures, to allow the escape of steam. In baking, as the moisture does not evaporate so readily as in roasting, there is rather less loss in weight.

In a clean oven, not overheated, meat may be so perfectly cooked as not to be distinguished from that which is roasted, and with a much less amount of trouble and cost of fuel.

Broiling produces the same effect as roasting, although more rapidly ; the albumen on the outside is more quickly hardened, and retains the juices, thus rendering the meat savoury. Care should be taken not to prick or cut the lean of the meat before broiling, as in that case the juice flows out of the apertures. In London chop-houses, where broiling is carried on to a high degree of perfection, chops and steaks are placed over a clear, bright, smokeless fire, and turned frequently, so as to prevent the escape of the juices ; tongs being used for this purpose instead of a fork.

Frying, if performed at a high temperature, renders the fibres of the flesh more dense and tough than any other mode of cooking. In addition to this evil, the melted fat, being heated to a high temperature, becomes partly decomposed, and converted into acrid substances of offensive odour, difficult of digestion, and very irritable to weak stomachs ; hence fried meats are not admissible as a diet for the sick.

On the Continent, frying is generally performed in a much less objectionable manner than in this country. In England, a small

quantity of fat is placed in a shallow pan, and put over a fierce fire, by which it is decomposed, rendering the over-heated food irritating and indigestible, and filling the house with disagreeable vapours. On the Continent, a vessel termed a *sautè-pan* is used, resembling a shallow stewpan in form. A sufficient quantity of fat is employed to cover the meat to be cooked, and it is heated to a moderate temperature over a cooking stove; the proper degree of heat being ascertained by noting whether it renders a crumb of bread of a pale brown. The advantages of this plan are, that the meat is neither sodden in fat at too low a temperature, nor hardened and rendered unwholesome by too high a heat. As thus conducted, this process is not expensive, the fat being reserved for repeated use.

The superiority of chops and cutlets which have been dipped in egg and bread-crumbs before they are fried, depends on the albumen of the egg being immediately hardened by the hot fat; thus forming a coating which prevents the escape of the juice of the flesh. The food is, in consequence, more juicy, as well as more nutritious and digestible.

Boiling is one of the most wholesome modes of cooking. It is usual to place the meat in cold water, and bring it slowly to the boiling point; during this time, some portion of the albumen is dissolved, and as the water approaches the boiling temperature, it coagulates, forming the scum; if this scum be not removed, it is carried down by the agitation of the water, and adheres to and disfigures the joint. Portions of the gelatine and juice of the flesh are also dissolved, and remain in the liquor. Boiling is a more economical process than roasting, as there is no waste from dried portions; the tendinous and sinewy parts are generally eatable, and the broth serves as stock for soup. The time allowed for boiling is generally somewhat less than twenty minutes to every pound; the observation that was made as to the time required for roasting small joints applies also to boiling. In boiling, a fork should never be thrust into the meat, as by passing into the interior, where the albumen is not hardened, it allows the free escape of the juices; and for the same reason skewers should not be used.

If the liquor is not required for soup, a more advantageous

mode of boiling than that usually adopted is, to place the joint in perfectly boiling water for a quarter of an hour to harden the outside, then to cool the liquor either by adding a portion of cold water, or by removing the vessel some little distance from the fire, and keeping the whole at a reduced temperature until the meat is thoroughly cooked. Boiling should never be performed rapidly, as in that case the fibrin is hardened, and the meat becomes tough.

Stewing is perhaps the most economical mode of cooking; by its use every part of the meat is retained, and nothing is lost or wasted. The flesh of old animals, and joints too tough or sinewy to be used in any other mode, may be stewed with advantage.

Stewing consists in subjecting meat for a considerable time to a very moderate heat in a small quantity of water. No good stew for an early dinner can be made the day it is wanted. The meat, either whole or cut in pieces of the required size and packed closely together, should be barely covered with cold water, or, what is preferable, broth; and the stewpan placed where it will become gradually warm, and keep for some hours at a heat *considerably short* of boiling. The albumen is thus dissolved, and the fibres so far softened and separated, that the toughest parts become tender and digestible. The stew may be put away in an open vessel until the next day, when the fat should be removed from the top, vegetables and seasoning added: it may be thickened with flour or meal if required. If the meat is slightly browned by frying with a gentle heat before stewing, the juices are more perfectly prevented from escaping, and the flavour is in many cases greatly improved.

The process of stewing at a moderate temperature is admirably performed in Captain Warren's cooking pots, which are constructed on the same principle as a carpenter's glue-pot, the meat being placed in an inner vessel, which is heated by the boiling-water contained in that which is exterior.

On the Continent vinegar is frequently added in the process of stewing. It acts by softening the fibrin, and so renders the meat more tender and digestible.

The value of stewing, as the most advantageous mode of cooking meat, has been long insisted on by the author, in his

lectures, and he has much pleasure in condensing the following remarks from Dr. Brinton's admirable treatise on "Food and its Digestion." Speaking of the general mode of cooking in France, which consists in the employment of the *pot au feu*, or stewing pipkin, Dr. Brinton says :—

"The *pot au feu*, from its great saving of fuel, food, time, and skill, is the climax of cookery ; to roast aright demands a large fire, a good cook, perpetual attendance, and excellent meat ; to boil meat affords a broth too good to waste, yet hardly good enough to form a soup. The French *pot au feu*, or stewing pipkin, gives us broth and meat of almost equal excellence, and these can be produced with little fuel, from indifferent, tough, sinewy joints, by an unskilled cook, almost without attention. The meat, barely covered with cold water, is raised gradually in one or two hours to nearly the boiling point, and then is maintained there for a time, which may be roughly stated as an hour for each pound of meat : the water which is lost being replaced. If this process is properly carried out, the result is, a meat thoroughly tender and well cooked, a broth pure, clear, strong, and fragrant, whilst the time employed is sufficient to cook the various vegetables which are thus prepared with the meat, whilst their soluble flavouring materials constitute a pleasant addition to the broth."

Salting beef before boiling or stewing is a most wasteful and injurious practice, it extracts a very large proportion of the nutritive juice of the flesh and the albumen, &c., in the form of brine, and renders the fibres of the muscle hard and indigestible. The injurious nature of the practice may be inferred from the fact that salted meat will not support healthy existence for any length of time.

BONES.—Bones contain two-thirds of their weight of animal matter, chiefly gelatine ; the other portion consists of earthy substances, which remain as ashes when they are burned to whiteness.

The gelatine may be extracted by long boiling, provided the bones are crushed or broken up small ; used in this manner they furnish, if quite fresh and wholesome, nutritious and economical stock for soup.

FISH.—The flesh of fish is more watery and, therefore, less nutritious than that of land animals. In those termed white fish, such as sole, cod, haddock, whiting, plaice, &c., the flesh is nearly destitute of fat, which is accumulated in the liver; in some others, as in salmon, herring, conger eel, mackerel, &c., the whole body is more or less oily. White fish, when boiled, are light, easy of digestion, and less stimulating than meat. The oily fish require stronger digestive powers, and are, in consequence, unfitted for invalids. Fried fish, for the reasons before stated, should not be taken by persons of weak digestion.

In the poorer districts of London, Manchester, and other great towns, where fried fish is largely sold, it is cooked with great skill. The plan adopted is to dry the fish thoroughly, afterwards to dip it in a thin batter, and place it in a deep pan filled with fat previously heated to the required temperature.

Boiling fish is not the most economical mode of employing them, as much of the nourishment escapes into the water; baked with or without bread-crumbs and seasoning, or stewed, it is more pleasant and economical. In the Channel Islands a delicious soup is made of the conger eel, a fish which is rejected on many parts of the coast.

Salting fish extracts much of the watery portion, and thus renders it firmer, but at the same time, as in the well-known instance of salt cod, hardens the fibre, and makes it less nutritive and digestible. Salt cod is almost valueless as food. The process is more advantageous in the case of the oily fish, as herrings, sprats, pilchards, &c., &c.

EGGS.—The eggs generally used for food in this country are chiefly those produced by the common domestic fowls and ducks.

The white of eggs consists of 15 per cent. of animal matter, chiefly albumen, combined with water; the yolk contains nearly 20 per cent. of albumen and 30 per cent. of yellow oil. As eggs consist chiefly of albumenoid substances, they should be used with starchy articles of diet, as bread, rice, or potatoes. When cheap they afford a cheaper supply of animal food than meat. Eggs form a very nutritious and easily digested article of diet if taken in a raw state or lightly cooked; on the contrary if boiled hard, or fried, the white requires a long period to digest.

A fresh egg beaten up with tea, coffee, or a little weak wine, or brandy and water, forms a very valuable food for invalids. Employed in the form of omelets, viz., the white and yolk beaten up together, with the addition of a very small quantity of milk and flavouring ingredients, and light fried, they are readily digested.

In cookery, eggs are largely employed, particularly for cakes, batter-puddings, &c. They render pastry light by increasing the tenacious character of the dough, and thus enable it to become more perfectly distended by the gases and vapour which are liberated by the heat employed in cooking. The so-called egg and baking powders which are sold as substitutes for eggs, add no nourishment to the food; they consist of similar ingredients to the well-known "soda powders," namely, tartaric acid and carbonate of soda, to which is added some potato or other starch; when these ingredients are mixed with flour and moistened, effervescence takes place, and the gas liberated distends the dough, rendering it light or spongy.

Eggs, when kept, gradually become lighter, arising from the evaporation of the moisture through the shell, and the entrance of air to supply its place. Hence the relative freshness of an egg can be ascertained by observing the size of the air bubble at the larger end, which in a new-laid egg is not as large as a fourpenny piece. The evaporation may be partly prevented, and the eggs, consequently, kept much longer, by greasing the shell over with lard, melted suet, or oil, so as to close the pores; or they may be plunged in a mixture of freshly slaked lime and water mixed to the consistency of thin cream; in this manner they may be kept good for months. If eggs are kept on their sides without being turned, the yolk, which always rises to the top of the white, will adhere to the shell; this is prevented by packing them with the large end upwards, the yolk is then kept from touching the shell by the air bubble which exists at that end.

MILK AND ITS PRODUCTS.—In its fresh state, as drawn from the cow, milk is an opaque white fluid, with a soft, bland taste and a faint, peculiar odour; it is slightly heavier than water, usually in the proportion of about 1,030 to 1,000, but the weight

varies considerably, even in the same animal, under different conditions as to exercise, food, warmth, &c., &c. ; consequently, those lactometers or milk testers which act by determining the goodness of milk by its specific gravity are not quite accurate though very useful. Those which consist of an upright glass-tube, showing the quantity of cream rising in twenty-four hours, afford a better indicator.

If allowed to remain undisturbed some hours, varying according to the temperature—being less in warm weather and more in cold—milk separates spontaneously into two parts ; the cream rises to the surface, and the skim milk remains beneath ; this separation also takes place to some extent in the udder of the cow, the milk as it is drawn increasing in richness to the last drop.

This rising of the cream is greatly assisted by setting the milk in shallow vessels ; when a much larger quantity of cream is obtained than if the milk is several inches in depth.

The quantity of cream is very variable, not only in different cows, but in the same animal under a change of pasture, &c. : it is much increased by feeding in rich pastures, and on such food as brewers' grains, oil-cake, &c. It is lessened in a very remarkable degree by much active exercise, and particularly by exposure to cold.

Cream is formed of small globules, each of which consists of butter enclosed in a thin skin of curd ; in the operation of churning, this skin is broken, and the butter unites into a solid mass. This change takes place most readily at a temperature of 60°, and it is desirable to add either warm water to the cream or milk that is being churned until that degree of heat is attained. In making butter, it is of the greatest importance that this curd should be washed away as completely as possible, as it is exceedingly liable to putrefy, and, if permitted to remain, soon affects the butter, and renders it rancid. It is important that pure soft water should be employed for this purpose, and that the salt should be perfectly pure ; sea salt is inferior for this purpose to that obtained from the mines of Cheshire.

In Switzerland, butter intended for keeping is sometimes placed in a vessel containing warm water, until the whole is

melted ; then it is allowed to cool, and the curd which has settled at the bottom is removed. Butter so prepared will keep a long time, if care is taken to conduct the process very slowly, and not to use the water hotter than is absolutely requisite.

In some parts of this country, particularly in Devonshire, the separation of the cream is rendered more speedy and complete by the employment of heat. The milk, after standing ten or twelve hours in a flat metal milk-pan, is placed, with as little disturbance as possible, over a stove or clear fire until a scum rises to the surface ; a small portion of this scum is gently removed with the finger from time to time, and when a few small air bubbles are seen underneath, the whole is immediately removed from the fire, and allowed to stand twenty-four hours. The cream thus obtained is much more solid than usual, and butter is readily produced from it by a few minutes' stirring with the hand. This cream, which is called scalded or clotted cream, possesses also the advantage of keeping some days without turning sour. The operation, however, requires to be carefully conducted ; for if the milk is allowed to remain on the fire after the bubbles appear beneath the scum, there is great risk of failure.

The skimmed milk remaining after the separation of the cream consists of two distinct substances,—curd, and the whey in which the curd is dissolved. A very small quantity of acid causes the coagulation of the curd, and its separation in a solid form ; this process is effected naturally, as the milk becomes sour from keeping. In Holland, diluted muriatic acid is used for this purpose. It is, however, much more advantageously brought about by means of a fluid obtained by soaking in water the salted and dried stomach of the unweaned calf, which is called *rennet*. So energetic is its power, that milk can be rapidly and completely curdled by the addition of $\frac{1}{500000}$ of its weight of rennet. The quantity of curd existing in milk varies at different times and with different foods, even in the same animal ; it is increased in quantity by moderate exercise, such as that taken by the animal whilst grazing, and by albumenoid food, as beans, peas, &c. ; the latter are given for this purpose to stall-fed cows in Scotland.

In making cheese, the curd is first separated from the milk by the use of rennet. When it has become solid, it is broken up, salted, and so pressed as to force out as much of the whey as possible. The richness of cheese is in proportion to the amount of butter it contains ; thus the best Cheshire cheese is made from unskimmed milk, other sorts from milk which has been half-skimmed, and inferior sorts from milk skimmed several times. The colour of ordinary cheese is produced by the employment of a dye termed Arnatto, a very useless addition.

Cheese making is much more successfully pursued in some parts of the kingdom than in others ; the inferior quality of that of many districts is usually attributed to the character of the pasturage, but there is no good reason for supposing this to be the true cause, which ought rather to be sought for in the bad methods of making followed ; very slight differences in the process of manufacture affect very materially the quality of the cheese. So important is a knowledge of these small differences that the Agricultural Association of Ayrshire sent a deputation to inquire into the plans adopted in those counties of England which produce the best cheese. The method most strongly recommended by the deputation was that followed in the Cheddar district, where the very best cheese is produced with the least amount of labour.

The following is an outline of the process :—Immediately after the morning milking, the evening and the morning milks are mixed together, and the temperature of the whole is raised to 80 degrees by heating a small quantity of the evening's milk ; the temperature should be ascertained by the use of a thermometer, as it is found that the most experienced persons cannot detect a difference of several degrees without its employment. The requisite amount of rennet * is added, and in an hour the whole of the milk is found to be coagulated ; the curd is then slightly broken, so as to allow a portion of the whey to be removed ; this whey is immediately heated by placing the vessel

* In the best English dairies, the vells, or dried salted stomachs of the calf, are most carefully cleaned and prepared, and are never used until they have been kept a year. The liquid obtained by steeping one vell is sufficient to coagulate milk enough to make ten hundredweight of cheese.

in which it is contained in a boiler of very hot water ; the whole of the curd is then minutely and most carefully broken by passing instruments, termed shovel breakers, repeatedly through it ; after it is thus broken, as much of the heated whey is added as will raise the temperature to 80 degrees. It is then left undisturbed for an hour, at the end of which time the whey is drawn off and heated to a rather higher temperature than before, when the curd is again minutely broken, and pailfuls of heated whey are poured in so as to raise the temperature to 100 degrees ; the whole is constantly stirred during the time ; so that the curd becomes somewhat consistent ; it is then left half an hour, in order that it may settle, when the whey is dipped out, and the last portions drained off, without any pressure, by a spigot. The curd is next heaped up in the centre of the tub, so as to drain for an hour by its own weight ; it is then cut into large slices, turned, and allowed to drain, without pressure, for half an hour ; when it has drained, and its temperature has fallen to 60 degrees, it is put into vats and subjected to moderate pressure for half an hour ; at the expiration of this time the curd is broken fine in a curd mill, and the best refined rock salt is added to it in the proportion of two pounds to one hundredweight of curd. It is then made into cheeses, and placed in the cheese press. The next morning the cheeses are turned and pressed again ; and the third morning they are laid upon the shelf in a well-aired cheese room, having been previously laced up in a piece of canvas to preserve their shape whilst drying. At first they are turned daily, the room being kept at a temperature of 55 to 60 degrees—in winter a stove is used for this purpose.

It is considered that the inferior character of the worst cheese depends on a rapid coagulation, caused by the use of too much rennet and a high temperature of the milk. By the Cheddar plan a low temperature in the early stages gives richness of taste, and the higher temperature afterwards renders easy the separation of the whey. The most absolute cleanliness is indispensable ; the spilling of a small quantity of whey on an absorbent floor will cause the production of many sour cheeses during the season. The plan advocated is remarkably simple ; and as it is regarded as an established fact, that difference of management is

the great cause of difference in the quality of cheese, it is strongly to be recommended, good cheese thus made being worth nearly double the price of inferior kinds.

The natural souring of milk takes place with slowness in cold weather. The milk becomes rank-tasted and partially putrefied ; the cream also separates slowly, acquiring a strong, unpleasant taste, consequently good butter cannot be made. These evils may, however, be prevented by scalding the milk according to the directions before given. One frequent cause of rankness in butter is the want of absolute cleanliness in the dairy. A little milk spilled, and not carefully washed away, undergoes the putrefactive process, and gives out putrid odours ; these become absorbed, and often occasion the same change in the whole quantity of milk and cream in the dairy.

Many plants also affect very injuriously the flavour of milk and butter—the wild onion, frequent in many pastures, gives it a most offensive flavour—cabbages and ordinary turnips have, although to a less degree, a similar effect. Even red clover, although not imparting any perceptible flavour to the milk or butter when first made, is said to render it rancid after it has been salted and barrelled for six months.

Milk is an excellent article of diet, especially for the young. When swallowed it is coagulated by the digestive fluid, and the curd so formed is easily digested. Skim milk is a most useful article of animal food, and is far too valuable to be employed in pig feeding, as is frequently the case. Its importance to the children of the working classes can hardly be over-estimated. Landowners and farmers cannot be regarded as fulfilling their duties towards the labourers they employ provided they do not afford them facilities for obtaining from their dairies this, which is one of the best, and certainly the cheapest, article of animal food within the compass of their means.

Cheese contains a greater proportion of albumenoid food than any other substance ; but, from its solidity, it requires good digestive powers. Where these exist, its value as an addition to vegetable diet can hardly be overstated. When heated and consolidated, as in toasting, it becomes particularly indigestible. Butter, after having been heated, especially if mixed with starchy

matter, as in rich pastry, is difficult of digestion, and should be avoided by persons having weak stomachs, or by those suffering from indigestion. In its uncooked condition it is of great value as food, being easily assimilated or converted to the uses of the body. Where it is to be obtained in abundance, as in the dairy districts of Switzerland, the mountaineers will eat a pound daily, with evident advantage to their health, in the exposed condition in which they live.

Wednesday.

CHAPTER VIII.

VEGETABLE FOOD.

CORN-PLANTS AND THEIR PRODUCTS.

THE corn-plants, or cereals as they are often termed, are the most important of all vegetable foods, and their capability of being cultivated in all climates has enabled men to grow the different species over the entire habitable globe, from the oats and barley produced within the arctic circle, to the maize and rice of the torrid zone.

In addition to their albumenoid and fatty materials, which closely resemble those described in the last chapter, the corn-plants contain a peculiar substance known as starch, the properties of which it is desirable to investigate.

In the chapter on the "General Purposes served by Food," the utility of starch as a respiratory diet was noted, as well as the part it fulfils in the production of muscular force and animal warmth. The fact, however, cannot be too strongly insisted on, that pure starch does not supply materials for the growth of the body or to replace the daily waste that goes on in the animal machine ; an animal fed on starch alone becomes thin, pines away, and dies in a short time : those varieties of diet in which it occurs in great excess, such as rice and potatoes, are not adapted for the *sole* support of man, still less are such substances as arrowroot, sago, tapioca, &c. ; however advantageous as part of a mixed diet, they cannot alone support life ; an invalid or infant may be actually starved to death upon an abundance of arrowroot and tapioca, if prepared without milk or other albumenoid food.

Starch, in its purest form, as it is extracted from potatoes or wheat, or as it exists in arrowroot, or corn flour, is a fine, white *looth* powder, consisting of small grains, or granules, the outer layers of which are perfectly insoluble in water; hence starch may be repeatedly washed without undergoing any change; heated to a degree somewhat short of boiling water, these grains crack, and the inner part of each dissolves in the water, forming a thick gummy solution. In this state starch becomes one of the most easily digestible and least irritating articles of food, and is frequently given to invalids with great advantage.

It should be remembered, that the grains of starch, before they are thus broken by heat, are not readily digestible by man; *or won* hence the absolute necessity for cooking wheat, rice, and any other article of food of which starch forms a considerable proportion. Where a larger amount of starch is taken than is required by the system, it is not acted upon by the digestive organs.

Arrowroot is a very pure variety of starch, obtained chiefly from a plant cultivated in the West Indies, South America, Ceylon, and other tropical countries. It is prepared by bruising, washing, and straining the underground tubers; the fibrous portions are thus separated, and, on allowing the liquid to stand, the arrowroot settles at the bottom.

Arrowroot is readily prepared for use in the sick-room, by mixing an ounce in cold water, and pouring on it a pint and a half of thoroughly boiling milk or water, stirring it the whole time; the heat used must be sufficient to render the whole mass a transparent jelly. If desired, lemon-peel, or a little wine, may be added, to give an agreeable flavour.

Potato-starch may be used instead of arrowroot, to which it is not much inferior in quality.

Sago is obtained from the pithy interior of the trunk of a species of palm growing in the Molucca and adjacent islands. Its globular form is given by rubbing it through a sieve into a heated vessel. It possesses similar properties to those of arrowroot, but is much cheaper. For invalids, an ounce, after having been well washed, may be soaked in water for an hour, then boiled for twenty minutes with a pint or a pint and a half of water or milk, and flavoured as may be required.

Tapioca is the produce of a Brazilian and African plant, which, in its fresh state, is poisonous, but by washing and the action of heat, the soluble poisonous parts are entirely dissipated, and a very pure starchy matter remains.

For the sick, tapioca is usually prepared by soaking an ounce in water, until it is swollen considerably, and then boiling it in a pint and a half of milk or water, adding sugar, lemon-peel, wine, nutmeg, or other flavouring ingredients.

It is said that tapioca is less apt to disagree with the stomach of infants, when in an irritable state, than any other substance, and it is generally much relished by invalids.

It is scarcely necessary to remark, that the addition of one or two eggs to a pint of the arrowroot, sago, or tapioca, prepared as above mentioned, renders the ingredients fit for a light, nutritious pudding, especially adapted to persons recovering from sickness.

The substance, sold under the title of corn flour, maizena, &c., is a very pure variety of starch, obtained by the removal of the glutinous and fatty portions of the maize. In a nutritive point of view, it resembles the other starches; but for forming vegetable custards and blanc-mange, in combination with milk and eggs, it is far superior to arrowroot, and more economical.

The consideration of sugar follows naturally that of starch, to which it is closely allied; sugar exists in many articles of food, but that used in a separate state in this country is chiefly obtained from the sugar cane, though a considerable quantity of beet-root sugar is imported from the continent, where it is manufactured and used in immense quantities. Sugar, like starch, is purely carbonaceous, but being soluble it is more rapidly digested, and therefore forms a very desirable diet for the young. It is not however an economical food, and its use should, except with very young children, be regarded rather as a luxury than a necessity. As an article of diet, raw sugar is more economical than refined. Sugar possesses strong powers of resisting the decay of both vegetable and animal substances, and is therefore largely used in making preserves, jams, &c., and is advantageously employed in curing pork and beef.

Treacle, which contains the impurities and uncrystallizable portions of the sugar, is not economical in use.

The chief grains used for food in this ^{institution} ~~country~~ are, *Wheat, Oats, Rice, and Indian Corn.*

WHEAT AND ITS PREPARATIONS.—Wheat is one of the most nutritious of the corn-plants; the grain, before it is ground, contains from ten to twelve per cent. of albumenoid substances, chiefly gluten. When ground, the fine flour extracted is not so nutritious, as a considerable proportion of these substances resides in, and is removed with, the inner coverings, which constitutes what are called middlings and thirds.

The substances that compose the flour may be partially separated from each other by the action of water; if a mass of dough be formed of moistened flour, tied up in a muslin bag, and well washed under a stream of water, a milky liquid is produced, whilst a tough tenacious substance remains in the bag—this is the gluten. The milky liquid, on being allowed to rest, deposits the starch of the flour, and the clear liquid contains the albumen, sugar, gum, and other soluble ingredients.

Household flour contains all the most important substances required to support life, namely albumenoid food in the gluten, carbonaceous in the starch, and oil, and a high proportion of bone-making and mineral materials, in the middlings; it follows, that bread made from this flour is a more valuable food than bread made from the finest flour, from which these substances have been entirely extracted. The proportion of albumenoid substances in the entire grain, in the middlings, and in the flour of wheat, may be stated as follows:—If the whole grain contain twelve per cent., the portion removed as middlings will contain eighteen per cent., whilst the fine flour contains only ten per cent. The coarse outer husk constituting bran and pollard, which is sometimes recommended to be retained in the flour, is not an advantageous article of food. It is not capable of being acted on by the digestive organs of man or even of pigs, and it is apt to excite an injurious amount of irritation, causing the food to pass along the digestive canal so rapidly that the nutriment escapes without being taken up by the absorbing vessels.

Bread.—Good bread should be made of wheaten flour, water, salt, yeast, and a small quantity of potatoes. Bakers' bread frequently contains also a quantity of alum, added for the purpose

of enabling inferior flour, that would otherwise form a sticky, clammy, dark-coloured bread, to be used. The employment of a powerful astringent such as alum, is, however, generally regarded as injurious, although it is undoubtedly decomposed in the process of baking, and therefore exists in an inactive form in the loaf.

Flour, when mixed with water and yeast, and allowed to stand, undergoes a process termed fermentation. A portion of gas is generated, which, owing to the tough, glutinous character of the dough, does not escape. This gas causes the dough to swell, and assume a spongy character, thus greatly contributing to the digestibility and excellency of the bread.

In preparing home-made bread, the usual plan is to place the flour in a kneeding-trough or pan, and, after making a hole in the centre, to pour in the yeast, with a small quantity of lukewarm water ; then, with a spoon or the hand, to stir into the liquid as much of the flour as will make a thin batter. This is dusted over with flour, and the whole allowed to stand in a warm place until the batter rises and cracks the flour strewed above it ; salt is then added, and a further quantity of lukewarm water, sufficient to enable the whole to be kneaded into dough. It is then formed into a mass, and allowed to rise ; and, when sufficiently light, divided into loaves, and placed in the oven. Bakers, however, adopt a different course ; they mix a small portion of the flour with yeast, and set it to ferment for some hours previous to making the mass of dough ; this they term "setting the sponge." The great advantage of this process depends on the fact that a less quantity of yeast is required ; the whole of the sponge acts as a ferment, and the bread is rendered much lighter than it otherwise would be. Good bread is of so much importance in a family, that the writer has taken some pains to procure the best directions possible ; he has to express his obligations to Mr. Duer, of Bond-street, for the following receipt, which, he can state from experience, furnishes bread greatly superior to that ordinarily made in private families. *From Training Colleges.*

To make a Half-peck Loaf.—Take three-quarters of a pound of well-boiled mealy potatoes, and mash them through a fine cullender or coarse sieve ; add to them one-eighth of a pint of yeast

(about two table-spoonfuls), or three-quarters of an ounce of German dried yeast, and one pint and three-quarters of lukewarm water (88° F.), together with about a quarter of a pound of flour, to render the mixture the consistence of a thin batter ; this mixture should be set aside in a warm place for six or eight hours, in order to ferment ; at the end of this time it will be found (if it has been warmly and closely covered over) to have risen considerably, and, except as to colour, to resemble yeast in appearance. The sponge so made is then to be thoroughly mixed with one pint of water nearly blood-warm (viz. 92° F.) and poured into half-a-peck of flour, which has previously had one ounce and a quarter of salt mixed with it. The whole should then be kneaded into dough, and allowed to rise in a warm place for three or four hours before baking. After the dough has risen, it should be handled as little and as lightly as possible whilst making into loaves.

If bread be desired without the addition of potatoes, the following directions may be followed : they furnish very excellent bread.

To make nine pounds of flour into bread. First set the sponge by thoroughly mixing three pounds of the flour with two pints and a quarter of lukewarm water, to which has been added two ounces of German yeast, or three-quarters of a pint of brewers' yeast. When this has risen (the rising may be hastened in cold weather by standing the kneading-pan near the fire in a vessel of warm water) the sponge is to be mixed with one pint and a-half of lukewarm water and an ounce and a-half of salt, and thoroughly broken down into a uniform consistence, when the remainder of the flour—six pounds—is to be added, and the whole perfectly kneaded into dough, which is allowed to remain in a warm place until it has risen, when it is divided into masses of the required size for baking, kneaded into loaves, and placed immediately in the oven.

If fresh German yeast is employed the sponge rises, *if kept warm*, in less than two hours, and the dough, after kneading, in from two to three hours.

In seasons when the harvest-time is damp, and the grain not well matured, the flour is apt to yield a sticky, clammy, tenacious,

dark-coloured bread, in consequence of the starch changing into gum in the process of bread-making. In order to render such flour useful, it is necessary to make some addition to the bread ; it is for this purpose that alum is employed by bakers ; a proportion of clear lime-water may be used with equal advantage, and is less open to objection, or a certain amount of bean flour may be added. These substances prevent the sticky character and dark colour of the bread, and enable flour to be used with advantage which would otherwise be unfit for bread-making.

Ordinary bread contains nearly one-half its weight of water, partly derived from that existing in the flour, and partly from that added in making the dough. Good flour absorbs a larger proportion of water in bread-making than the inferior kinds ; flour which has been long exposed to the air and become musty absorbs very little. Various plans have been proposed in order to make flour absorb the largest possible quantity. One of the most successful is to thicken the water with rice boiled to a pulp, but as the bread becomes less nutritious in precisely the same proportion as it contains more water, no possible advantage can ensue from the plan. Another mode sometimes recommended is to boil bran in the water before using the latter for making the dough ; this acts by inducing the same condition of the starch as is produced by damp harvesting, and the result is a dark, clammy loaf, which is neither palatable nor digestible.

Some few years since, unfermented bread, in which the place of yeast was supplied by carbonate of soda and muriatic acid, was extensively tried, but the nicety of manipulation required, and the great attention necessary in weighing and measuring, renders this plan unfitted for general use ; with care, however, it is capable of furnishing a palatable and wholesome bread. To those desirous of trying the plan, the following receipt may be recommended as yielding a very good unfermented bread :—Flour, five pounds ; bicarbonate of soda, half an ounce ; carbonate of ammonia, half a drachm ; salt, half an ounce ; mix these very carefully, then add two and a-half pints of cold water with five drachms of muriatic acid ; mix the whole immediately with a wooden spoon ; bake it directly and thoroughly in a hot oven.

The carbonate of ammonia employed is converted into vapour

by the heat of the oven, and, whilst rendering the bread light, is itself entirely carried off during the process. It is frequently used alone in the preparation of those varieties of biscuits termed cracknels, &c.

The substances sold as baking, egg, or custard powders, consist of chemical substances that give out carbonic acid gas when moistened, which distends and lightens the dough. Baking powder, fully equal to any sold at a high price, may be made by mixing two ounces of bicarbonate of soda, one ounce and a quarter of tartaric acid, and a quarter of a pound of corn flour, or potato starch. These ingredients should be quite dry, and mixed by passing them twice together through a sieve, which effects a more intimate mixture than stirring. The powder so made should be kept in a bottle or canister closely corked, so as to prevent the access of moisture from the air. It should be employed in the same manner as the baking powders ordinarily sold. Patent Flour is merely flour with which the above ingredients have been mixed, so that it merely requires the addition of water to make a light and spongy dough. Recently another combination of chemical substances, containing phosphoric acid, &c., has been recommended for raising bread, but it is doubtful whether the bread formed by any combination of chemical ingredients is equal in quality to that produced by the aid of yeast.

Aerated bread is made by mixing the flour in close, air-tight vessels, with water containing carbonic acid gas. When the dough is taken out the gas expands, causing it to rise instantaneously. The bread produced is perfectly wholesome, but, as the plan requires special machinery, it is not applicable to domestic use.

German dried yeast is simply the solid matter of common yeast separated from the watery portion; it possesses the advantage of keeping for several days, and is perfectly unobjectionable.

Bread should not be eaten until it is twenty-four hours old. When taken sooner, it cannot be easily masticated; and is, therefore, swallowed in doughy masses difficult of digestion. If kept for several days, bread becomes apparently dry and unpalatable; this alteration is not, however, owing to its becoming drier, but to a peculiar change in the arrangement of the substances which

form it. Stale bread may be readily restored to a palatable state by closely covering it with a tin, and placing it for about an hour in an oven moderately heated. It should be eaten at once, as it very rapidly resumes its stale condition.

All cakes which contain, in addition to the ingredients used for bread, fatty materials, as butter, lard, or dripping, are not readily digestible, and therefore unfit for persons with weak digestion. Fat, when heated with flour, forms a compound which is acted upon by the digestive fluid slowly and with difficulty; hence most kinds of pastry, as pies, and ordinary puddings made with flour and suet, are not suited to young children or invalids. Biscuits containing butter are also open, though in a less degree, to the same objection.

One of the least objectionable dry biscuits for children or luncheon is that called pulled bread; it is made by tearing the crumb of a new loaf into small pieces, with two forks, so as to avoid pressing it with the fingers, and baking the irregular shaped masses thus obtained in a slack oven, until of a pale brown colour;—in this form they keep well, and constitute a very pleasant and wholesome article of food.

Infants' Food.—From what has been already stated it is obvious that all preparations containing butter, such as rusks, tops and bottoms, &c., are objectionable as food for infants; plain bread, made into pap, is also apt to turn sour in the stomach, in consequence of having been fermented. A much better food for very young children is plain household or seconds flour, baked in a slow oven until it has acquired a light fawn colour: in this state its taste is agreeable, closely resembling that of biscuits, and, after having been rolled to crush the lumps, it is readily prepared for use by mixing it with cold water, and boiling for two or three minutes. In situations where there is no convenience for baking flour, a somewhat similar preparation may be made by tying a quantity of dry flour very tightly in a cloth, placing it in a saucepan of boiling water, and boiling it for several hours. The water does not penetrate more than half an inch, and the interior closely resembles baked flour, except that it has not its pleasant biscuit flavour. The plan has the disadvantage of being wasteful, as the flour which adheres to the

cloth cannot be used. In cases where it is necessary to render the food somewhat more relaxing, a coarser meal may be employed, or one-third of fine barley meal added before baking.

All pure starches, such as arrowroot, are unfit for the entire support of growing children, being as they are almost entirely destitute of albumenoid substances.

Recently, a new variety of food for infants has been proposed by Baron Liebig, and has come into very general use. In it the starch of wheaten flour is rendered more digestible, and the diet is a closer imitation of the natural food.

The following are the directions for its preparation, as given by Liebig. Half-an-ounce of the best seconds wheaten flour, an equal weight of flour from pale malt, and seven grains of bicarbonate of potash, are mixed with one ounce of water and five ounces of cows' milk, and the whole heated over a gentle fire. As soon as the mixture begins to thicken, it is removed from the fire, stirred for four or five minutes, then heated again, when it becomes thin, and finally made to boil, when it is strained to separate the bran of the malt flour, and is ready for use. The preparation does not require any sugar to be added, as the malt converts the starch of the wheat into a kind of sugar, which is exceedingly easy of digestion. There can be no doubt of the value of this food, but the trouble of preparation is an objection to its adoption; many chemists, however, prepare the materials ready for use, so that the weighing and straining are not required. In cases where it is preferred to prepare the ingredients at home, a common coffee-mill kept exclusively for the purpose may be used to grind the malt. *UX*

OATS.—The common oats cultivated in this country furnish several articles of food. Deprived of the outer skin, they are known as grits; these, when crushed, are termed Embden Grits. Both kinds are used for making gruel. Oatmeal is prepared for general purposes by grinding the grain after it has been dried in a kiln; it forms, in Scotland and the North of England, the chief, and in many cases the entire, support of the labouring classes. When furnished by the employer, which is not unusual, the quantity generally allowed for the support of a labourer is two pecks of ground meal per week.

Oatmeal contains a large proportion of nitrogenous and fatty matters : hence it is exceedingly nutritious and wholesome. It cannot, however, be formed into a light and spongy fermented bread, as it has not, when moistened, that tough glutinous character which is necessary to retain the gases liberated by fermentation.

Oatmeal is used either in the form of oatcake or porridge. The former is prepared by slightly moistening the meal, so as to render it adhesive, and rolling it into thin cakes, which are baked on a hot plate. Porridge is made by boiling oatmeal and water in such proportions that a thick mixture is obtained, which, on cooling, becomes nearly solid. The coarse Scotch oatmeal is far superior for these purposes to the fine meal ground in England. The most approved method of making porridge is to stew oatmeal with one hand into a vessel of boiling water (to which salt has been previously added), so gradually that it does not become lumpy, stirring the mixture at the same time with the other hand. After the requisite quantity has been stirred in,—namely, about two large handfuls of coarse oatmeal to a quart of boiling water—the whole should be allowed to stand by the side of the fire, so as to simmer gently for twenty or thirty minutes. During this time it thickens considerably. As thus prepared, it is usually eaten with the addition of milk. It is an excellent article of diet, and especially adapted for children, being nutritious, wholesome, palatable, and very economical.

Oatmeal is also sometimes employed in thickening soups and broths, being mixed with a small quantity of cold ^{rice} liquor, and stirred into the boiling liquid.

Oatmeal should only be purchased at places where there is a quick sale for it, as being kiln-dried, it rapidly absorbs moisture from the air, and becomes pungent and unpalatable.

BARLEY.—Several varieties of barley are cultivated in this country. The grains, when deprived of their outer husk by a mill, are termed Scotch barley ; when every portion of the husk is removed, and the grains are rounded, they constitute what is called pearl barley.

Barley, although not so nutritious as wheat or oats, is a whole-

some and desirable article of diet ; it is regarded as rather more laxative than other grains, and is, therefore, sometimes added to infants' food.

Barley, like oatmeal, is not well adapted for making fermented bread, as the glutinous character of the dough, on which the lightness of wheaten bread depends, is wanting ; barley bread, moreover, is dark in colour, and dry and unpleasant to the taste. This grain is however extensively used in the form of Scotch or pearl barley in soups, but it should not be forgotten that it requires from two to four hours' boiling or stewing before it is thoroughly cooked and fit for use.

RICE.—Rice contains a larger proportion of starch and a less amount of gluten than any other grain, consequently it is less stimulating ; it is also destitute of fatty substances, and is, therefore, less laxative : for this reason it is frequently ordered as a diet for the sick, & *studious*.

Dry rice absorbs a very large proportion of water in the process of cooking, and hence furnishes a large bulk of food ; but it should be remembered that this bulk is chiefly owing to the water absorbed, and that, like all substances consisting chiefly of starch, it is not, if used alone, well calculated to support life, although very advantageous and economical when forming a portion of the food of man. Where practicable, it should be used in conjunction with fatty and albumenoid substances ; it is therefore employed to the greatest advantage in soups, or mixed with milk in rice puddings and rice-milk.

Rice at $1\frac{1}{2}d.$ per pound is not so economical a food as household flour at the same price, and at $2d.$ per pound is considerably dearer as a source of nourishment.

INDIAN CORN.—Maize, or Indian corn, is employed to a great extent in America, and some parts of Asia and Europe. Compared with our corn-plants, its produce is very great, and therefore several attempts have been made to cultivate it in this country, but, owing to our short summers, which prevents its ripening, without much success.

During the famine in Ireland, large quantities of Indian corn

meal were imported into that country : but, having generally a sour or musty flavour, it did not become a favourite food with the people.

Indian corn is about as nutritive as wheat, but is chiefly remarkable for the large amount of fatty substances it contains, amounting to about one-twelfth of its entire weight. Being rich in force producers it is now largely imported to be used instead of oats for horses, and is found to be much more economical.

Bread made from it is usually prepared by first scalding the meal ; when cool, yeast and salt are added, and the mixture is allowed to rise for about an hour, a quantity of wheat flour is then added, and the dough allowed to remain for one or two hours before it is placed in the oven. The proportion of wheat flour employed varies, but Indian meal, and wheat flour, in equal quantities, make very good bread.

The meal of Indian corn is largely used, in the same manner as oatmeal, for porridge, but it requires boiling for a long time ; it is eaten hot, with milk, butter, or molasses, or when cold cut in slices and fried. In the United States of America this preparation is termed mush, and in the South of Europe, polenta. Mixed with eggs and milk, Indian corn meal is made into a great variety of cakes, puddings, &c.

The substance sold under the title of Corn Flour, is a very pure starch obtained from Indian corn.

CHAPTER IX.

VEGETABLE FOOD.

LEGUMINOUS SEEDS AND FRESH VEGETABLES.

Leguminous Seeds.—Leguminous seeds, or pulse, are the produce of a strongly-marked tribe of plants, distinguished by their butterfly-shaped or papilionaceous flowers, and their peculiar fruit ; the latter is termed a pod or legume. The leguminous seeds used for food in this country are *Peas, Beans, Haricots, and Lentils.*

Leguminous seeds in general contain a very large proportion of a nutritive or flesh-forming substance, termed *Legumin*, very similar in its chemical and nutritive properties to the dry curd of milk, and, as this forms about one-fourth of the weight of the dry seeds, they are more nutritious, and tend more to the formation of flesh than any other vegetable substances. They contain a less proportion of starch than the different varieties of grain, and most of them are remarkably deficient in oil or fat. From their extremely solid and dense character, they are much less easily digested than the cereal grains, and they consequently require careful and thorough cooking in order to ensure their perfect digestion. When they are softened by proper boiling, the starch grains are burst, and the whole tissue being as it were broken up, is much more readily acted on by the digestive fluids. But even when thoroughly well prepared they are not, with some

delicate persons, of quick digestion ; with strong, hearty individuals, however, they form an excellent diet. The use of beans in supporting the strength of the horse is well known, and the flesh of bean-fed bacon is always hard. At the present time, the different kinds of pulse are not so highly esteemed as their value entitles them to be. (*Like some people*).

All leguminous plants, however, are not wholesome ; many of our common medicines are produced by tropical species ; and in our own country, the seeds of the laburnum are poisonous, and those of the broom and others medicinal.

Peas are the seeds of a well-known climbing plant, originally brought from the South of Europe, but are now cultivated in all temperate climates. There are several varieties adapted to field and garden culture. The seeds of some are eaten green, whilst others are chiefly used in a dry state. Green peas are exceedingly nutritious and wholesome. Dried peas are chiefly used in making soup, and in this form they furnish a very economical diet for persons undergoing much bodily exertion ; from the quantity of albumenoid substance they contain, the addition of animal food is scarcely required ; the liquor, however, in which meat has been boiled or stewed may be used with advantage. Pea-soup may also be made exceedingly savoury without meat, by previously frying the vegetables employed (usually celery, turnips, carrots, onions, or leeks) in dripping, with a little flour, until of a brown colour, and then adding them to the liquor in which the peas are boiling. It may be remarked that the boiling quality of peas is very much influenced by the soil on which they are grown ; some peas, even after long continued boiling, do not readily soften so as to mix with the water, and are, therefore, unfit for soup ; whereas, good boilers readily dissolve in two or three hours. Dried peas should not be used in the whole state, as the shells or skins are exceedingly indigestible, and, by unduly irritating the digestive canal, cause a loss of digestible food.

Beans.—The seeds of the broad bean are generally used in this country in a green state, and will be described under the head of fresh vegetables.

Haricots, which are the seeds of the white kidney-bean, are extensively used on the Continent. Their nutritive properties

are similar to those of peas and beans, but they are less apt to disagree with delicate persons.

Haricots are usually cooked by putting them into water and boiling for two hours, served up with a little melted butter or thickened gravy; a better plan is to soak them the previous night in water, when they require less boiling and become softer; a still better method is to malt them, by soaking them from eight to twelve hours in cold water, then pouring it off, and allowing the beans to remain from twenty to thirty hours before cooking. During this process, the beans (like barley when malted) begin to grow, and the starch that they contain is partly converted into sugar, a change which breaks up the substance of the bean. Prepared in this way, they require a shorter time for boiling, are more mealy and sweeter to the taste, and form a digestible, nutritious, and economical food.

The seeds of any of the different varieties of our ordinary scarlet runner, or dwarf French-beans, are equally pleasant and valuable as food, although those of the darker kinds are not so sightly on the table.

Lentils have been used as food in the East, from the earliest ages. (Genesis xxv. 34.) On the Continent, at the present time, they are as largely employed in soups as dried peas are with us, and often supply the place of haricot beans. Two varieties are imported into this country; the large, brown French-lentil, which is the more expensive, is used in the same manner as haricots; and the smaller red Egyptian, as split peas for soup. Disguised under the names of "Revalenta," and "Ervalenta," ground lentils are sold at exorbitant prices, and recommended as a diet for sick persons. Except in a few cases, however, they are too nutritious and stimulating to be so used; as a food for healthy persons, they are exceedingly valuable, being equally nutritious with peas, and capable of being readily softened into a soup by boiling. X

FRESH VEGETABLES.—Green vegetables form an essential portion of the food of man, and the continued use of a diet from which they are excluded, produces a diseased state of the body often terminating in scurvy.

The number of vegetables so used is very great; the most

important of those employed in this ^{College} ~~country~~ are Potatoes, Cabbages, Turnips, Carrots, ~~Peas~~, Peas, ~~Onions~~, and Onions.

Potatoes.—The tuber of the potato contains three-fourths of its weight of water. The solid matter which constitutes the remainder is principally starch ; hence the potato alone is not well calculated to support life ; the saline substances it contains, however, render it valuable as a preventive of scurvy ; it has been found that the addition of a few pounds of potatoes weekly to the diet of sailors, &c., is most effectual in preventing the attacks of this disease ; potatoes preserved in a fresh state are now, in consequence, taken by all vessels proceeding on long voyages.

In addition to these constituents, the potato contains a small quantity of a peculiar substance, having medicinal properties, and an extremely nauseous, unpleasant taste ; this substance is in great part dissipated by the heat employed in cooking ; a portion of it, however, remains in the water in which potatoes are boiled, and imparts to it a disagreeable taste and odour, as well as unwholesome properties ; consequently in making an Irish stew, or any soup, or other dish of which potatoes form a part, it is desirable to boil the potatoes separately in the first instance.

Potatoes should be cooked with their skins on, except when baked under meat ; if peeled before boiling, there is great waste, as well as considerable loss of time ; they can also be cooked to a much greater degree of perfection when boiled unpeeled. Many kinds of potatoes are much better steamed than boiled, and there is less risk of their being badly cooked. It should be borne in mind, however, that, as the condensed steam runs back into the saucepan underneath, the water becomes contaminated, and imparts an unpleasant taste to any food boiled in it.

Small potatoes are frequently used as food for pigs. They should never be given in the raw state, but boiled, steamed, or baked. The latter plan has, by experiment, been found by far the most advantageous, and may be strongly recommended to those cottagers who possess an oven.

The starch which potatoes contain, is readily extracted by grating them into water ; the starch settles at the bottom, and

the liquid containing the fibrous parts may be poured off. To obtain the pure starch, fresh clean water should again be poured on the deposit, the whole mixed together, the starch again allowed to settle, and the water poured off. This process should be repeated until the water comes away quite clear. The starch should afterwards be dried on a cloth in the sun. As thus prepared, it is a brilliant white powder, and, as a diet, is in almost every respect equal to arrowroot, for which it is often substituted.

For the purposes of the laundry, potato starch is rather inferior to that from wheat or rice, being apt to lose its stiffness in damp weather.

Cabbage.—The plants of the cruciform or cabbage tribe, which includes savoys, cauliflowers, brocoli, the various greens, &c., are distinguished by their antiscorbutic properties. Like most green vegetables, they contain water to the extent of about nine-tenths of their weight; the solid residue is distinguished by the absence of fat or oil (which in this tribe of plants is always stored up in the seeds), and by containing a large proportion of albumenoid or flesh-forming material; it is therefore remarkably nutritious, and, when properly cooked, readily digestible.

Green vegetables should be boiled in soft water; where this is not attainable, the employment of a very small quantity of soda is advantageous; and, in order to throw down as much of the lime in the water as possible, it should, before the greens are put in, be made to boil rapidly for a short period; it should also boil quickly during the whole time they are cooking, otherwise the vegetables become brown in colour.

Turnips.—Turnips, like cabbages, contain about ninety per cent. of water; the solid portion of the root is remarkably nutritious, easily digested, and very wholesome. Turnips are largely employed as fresh vegetables, and also used for the flavour they impart to soups, broths, &c.

Boiled and pressed so as to get rid of the superfluous water, and mashed up with a small quantity of butter or dripping, pepper and salt being added, they furnish a very valuable article of food.

Carrots and Parsnips.—These vegetables are even more nutritive than turnips; both contain a considerable proportion of

sugar in their juice ; parsnips also, from their large size and capability of keeping many months without injury (if the crowns are cut out, and they are placed in damp sand), and from their extremely pleasant, although peculiar flavour, are deserving of a much more extensive culture than they receive.

Beans and Peas.—Two kinds of beans are employed as green vegetables ; the broad Windsor-bean, of which the seeds only are used, and the scarlet-runner or French beans, the pods of which are sliced and boiled. Both kinds are wholesome. Broad beans and peas are more nutritious than most other vegetables which are used in a green state.

Onions.—Onions, leeks, shallots, and garlic owe their peculiar flavour to a volatile pungent oil ; taken in a raw state, they are not readily digested, but when boiled or roasted they furnish exceedingly nutritious, wholesome, and easily-digested articles of food, the bulb containing a large amount of nitrogenous matter. They are also largely used as flavouring ingredients. In warm climates, where onions grow to a larger size, and are less pungent than in temperate regions, they form a very considerable and highly-valued portion of the food of the people.

FRUITS.—Fruits are frequently regarded merely as articles of luxury, and not as necessities of life. Like other vegetables, they possess antiscorbutic properties of the highest value ; and those medical men who have attended to the diseases of the poor in large towns, well know that there is a larger amount of illness, especially amongst children, in seasons when there is a scarcity of fruit. The instinctive avidity with which children devour green gooseberries and other acid fruits in the spring, after the abstinence of winter, is in itself a proof of the value of fruits as food.

Here! Here!!!

CHAPTER X.

CONDIMENTS.

CONDIMENTS.—Condiments are substances employed to season food, to render it more digestible, and stimulate the stomach to increased action. Those most in use in this country are *Salt*, *Vinegar*, *Mustard*, *Pepper*, and the various *Spices*. As is well stated by Dr. E. Smith, in his valuable “Practical Dietary,” “Condiments act by increasing the relish for food and stimulating the digestive process, beginning with the mouth, where the flow of saliva is increased by them, and extending to the stomach and the whole alimentary canal. Hence their use is very great with defective appetite and repulsive food, and to persons who are advanced in life, as well as to many, whether well or ill, in whom the process of digestion is slowly performed; but they are less required by the young, and by those, of whatever age, who have been accustomed to take only simple food prepared in a plain manner. Common salt has also the advantage of supplying two elements which the body requires for its nourishment, and hence is a true food as well as a condiment.

“It cannot be doubted, I think, that the habitual employment of these substances should be restricted to the smallest amount which is compatible with health; for whilst common salt in considerable quantity is beneficial, not only as a condiment and a food, but as a radical agent in the prevention of worms, any excess of it in the blood impedes vital changes and leads to ill-health; and the use of pepper renders the palate less pleased

with the taste of plain food, and the digestive process more dependent upon the presence of this stimulus."

Salt.—Salt is a substance which enters into the composition of the human body, and consequently is absolutely essential to health, and even to life. The Creator has therefore wisely ordained that it should be one of the most abundant and extensively distributed of all minerals; in many parts of the world it exists in beds or strata in great quantities. The waters of the various seas contain usually about three per cent.; it is found in small quantity in all fertile soils, in the water of most springs and rivers, as well as in those vegetables which are used for the food of man and animals.

Salt, when dissolved in water, may be regarded as a compound of hydrochloric acid and soda, both of which ingredients are necessary for the right performance of the digestive process. These substances are separated by the action of the living body; the acid enters into the formation of the digestive fluid of the stomach, and the soda into the bile, a fluid that must be added to the dissolved and softened food, before the nourishment can be extracted from it. It follows, therefore, that if persons are compelled to live without salt, or on such food as does not naturally contain a sufficient quantity, disease is the result. The quantity of common salt required to maintain the health of an adult may be estimated at from a quarter to half an ounce daily. This quantity includes that contained naturally in the various articles of food and drink.

Salt possesses the power of preserving meat and other substances from putrefaction. It acts partly by removing a large proportion of the liquid parts, and partly by chemical preservative action. The injurious effect of salted meat, when used for a lengthened period, depends chiefly on the fact that in the process of salting, a large proportion of the most nutritious juices are abstracted, and constitute the brine, and that the fibres are in consequence contracted, hardened, and rendered less digestible; it follows that it is not desirable to salt meat where it can be avoided—this objection, however, does not apply so strongly to very fat meats, such as bacon, &c., as they are but little injured by the process.

On the Continent salt is largely employed in preserving fresh

vegetables for the winter, and it might be very advantageously used in this country for the same purpose. Scarlet-runners, for example, are readily kept by cutting them in the same manner as if for immediate use, packing them in a jar with alternate layers of salt, and pressing them down so that no portion is above the salt brine, which is rapidly formed by the extraction of their juice. If tied over and placed in a cool situation they will keep without change for many months, and are ready for use on being washed to remove their saltiness.

Cabbages are extensively preserved in a similar manner, furnishing the well-known substance termed sauer-kraut. It is usually prepared according to the following directions, and furnishes so valuable an article of diet, that its employment is regarded as equally efficacious with that of fresh vegetables, in preventing scurvy in ships' crews on long voyages.

Sauer-kraut.—Cut some large white-heart cabbages into thin slices of equal thickness. Have ready a cask sufficiently large to contain the quantity of cabbage you intend to prepare ; open it at one end, put a layer of salt at the bottom, on which lay some slices of cabbage ; on this put another layer of salt, and a little pepper ; then another layer of cabbage, and so on alternately till the cask is nearly full : put it in a cellar or some other cool place. Place a lid, just large enough to enter the cask, on the cabbages, and a very heavy weight on the top of it. In a short time, the water, extracted by this pressure, will rise above the lid ; and then it is that the kraut is fit to use. Be careful when any of the sauer-kraut is taken out of the cask, to use a wooden spoon, and to put the lid and the weight on again, leaving also sufficient brine to cover the sauer-kraut which remains. Sauer-kraut should be steeped some hours before it is used, to take out the salt. It may be either plain boiled or fried afterwards, and served with bacon, ham, or sausages.

Salt should be regularly taken as an article of diet ; for although, as before observed, it exists in our food and beverages, a sufficient quantity is not obtained in this way to supply all that is necessary to health ; a desire for salt has been implanted in almost all animals, and many of them perform long migrations to obtain a more abundant supply than can be procured in their usual locality.

Salt, placed within the reach of most domestic animals, such as sheep and oxen, is eagerly licked by them, and lumps of rock salt are placed for their use by most intelligent stock-keepers.

Vinegar.—The vinegar used in this country is, in general, prepared from malt, by boiling it in water, to form a sweet wort ; this is afterwards fermented with yeast, in the same manner as beer, except that the fermentation, instead of being checked by the exclusion of the air, is allowed to run on until the liquid becomes sour. Vinegar owes its acidity chiefly to the presence of acetic acid ; the manufacturers are, however, permitted by the excise laws to add a very small portion of dilute sulphuric acid or oil of vitriol, in order to prevent mouldiness.

Vinegar possesses several strongly-marked properties ; it is capable of retarding, and, in many cases, of preventing altogether the putrefaction of animal and vegetable substances ; hence its employment in pickling. Taken in moderation, it allays thirst, cools the system, and assists digestion ; in large quantities, it is exceedingly injurious, preventing digestion, weakening the tone of the stomach, producing emaciation, &c.

Used in cooking, it renders the fibres of flesh tender, and softens them, so as to be more readily digested.

The value of vinegar in economical cookery may be tested by the use of the following recipe :—

Take some meat from the coarsest joints of the ox, such as the leg, shin, or sticking-piece, cut it in slices of two or three ounces each, dip each piece into good vinegar, and then pack the whole in a stewpan, with onions, turnips, or other vegetables, cut small without water ; cover it *closely*, and let it stand by the side of the fire for six or eight hours ; it will then be found to be thoroughly done, and to have yielded abundance of gravy, being at the same time remarkably tender. The only precaution necessary is that the heat should never be suffered to approach the boiling point. The meat, vegetables, and flavouring materials may be placed in an earthenware jar, which can be closely tied down, and then placed in a large saucepan of *water*, or *very* slow oven. This mode of cooking is applicable to any kind of meat, and will be found exceedingly economical, giving little trouble, and furnishing very nutritious, digestible, and delicious food. The acid of the vinegar, being volatile, is entirely dissipated during the process.

Pickled vegetables, such as onions, cabbage, &c., are very indigestible, and, therefore, undesirable articles of diet. Those of a bright green colour, generally owe their bright tint to the presence of poisonous colouring materials, such as the salts of copper.

If required as a seasoning condiment, it is much more advantageous to employ vinegar which has been seasoned by steeping in it some flavouring substance, as ginger, shallots, horseradish, tarragon, &c., than to use the pickles themselves.

Mustard.—Flour of mustard is prepared from the ground seeds of the well-known English plant of the same name. Its pungency depends upon the presence of a volatile acrid oil, which is not apparent in the dry state, but is developed when it is mixed with water. When taken as a condiment, mustard tends to promote appetite and quicken digestion. In excess it irritates the stomach, and is very injurious.

As a domestic remedy, mustard is of great value. Applied as a plaster, it inflames the skin and acts as a counter-irritant, frequently subduing the most violent pain; and in cases of vegetable poisoning, two table-spoonfuls of flour of mustard in water form a rapid and effectual emetic.

The flour of mustard, as it is usually sold, is largely adulterated with flour, the colour being heightened by a yellow dye, termed turmeric; and it is often rendered more pungent by the addition of Cayenne pepper.

Pepper owes its pungency to a very acrid volatile oil, more heating and irritating than that of mustard. In addition to being used as a seasoning, it is taken with substances of difficult digestion, such as cucumbers, crabs, &c., in order to stimulate the stomach to the increased action requisite for digesting them.

Spices.—The several spices used in cooking, such as ginger, allspice, nutmegs, mace, cinnamon, &c., owe their pungent flavour to the volatile oil they contain. Their action is very similar to, though milder than, that of pepper. Nutmegs are among the least irritating, and, therefore, better adapted for the use of the sick than others; all may be used without evil, if the quantity is so small as merely to impart a slight flavour, without making the food pungent.

4

CHAPTER XI.

BEVERAGES.

THE artificial beverages employed by man may be arranged under two classes ; those that are unintoxicating, as tea, coffee, &c. ; and intoxicating, as beer, cider, &c. Some writers on domestic economy have objected to the use of the former among the labouring classes, stating that tea and coffee are enervating slops, expensive in their first cost, wasteful of time in their daily preparation and consumption, and destitute of nourishment or utility in their use. The remarkable fact, that nearly all nations of the globe removed from positive barbarism use some beverages of this kind, tends to prove that there must be in the human constitution an instinctive desire for such drinks ; and chemical analysis discloses the fact that they all contain small quantities of peculiar substances which have a tonic and wholesome action on the animal body. The beneficial effect of tea or coffee on those exposed to cold is well known to all travellers. Taken in moderation, these beverages produce a cheerful state of mind, and conduce to mental activity ; apart from this view, a taste for anything which can render a man's home more comfortable and attractive should be fostered ; it is therefore desirable to encourage so innocent a luxury as tea and coffee drinking, which has undoubtedly had the effect of greatly diminishing the gross forms of intemperance which formerly prevailed extensively in almost all grades of society.

TEA.*—The action of very strong tea upon the human body is more powerful than that of any substance not used as a medicine, except tobacco and spirits. When taken in moderation, it pleasantly excites the nervous system, increases the respiration, and the action of the skin, and tends to quicken the digestion; more largely, it causes watchfulness and want of sleep, and in some constitutions it produces most distressing effects; on the other hand, it has a decidedly soothing effect upon the action of the heart, and hence is often advantageously employed in cases of palpitation and headache. Tea is injurious in many cases of indigestion, and when taken in large quantities, the mere bulk of fluid greatly impedes the digestive powers. Injurious effects on the health are, however, much more frequent and severe from the use of green tea than from black, but excess of either is to be avoided. Dr. E. Smith thus sums up the value of tea. "It may be useful," he states, "to the corpulent and over fed after a full meal, and at the end of the day, when food has accumulated in the system, and the digestive processes proceed slowly, and for the sedentary, who do not perspire freely, and eat too much starchy food, but to the ill-fed, the spare, and the young, it is hurtful after the absence of food, and it is not adapted to sustain exertion, nor to those who perspire freely."

The chief points to be attended to in making tea are, that the tea-pot should be kept thoroughly dry—if allowed to remain damp after use it acquires and imparts to the tea a musty flavour. The water should be boiling, and, if possible, soft; when hard water is of necessity used, it may in general be much softened by being kept boiling for half-an-hour, the lime which usually causes the hardness is thus in great part thrown down, forming what is called *fur* or *rock* on the kettle; a very small quantity of carbonate of soda may also be used with advantage to correct this hardness, or the tea may be allowed to remain soaking for half-an-hour by the fire-side, or be covered over with a woollen cover to prevent the escape of heat. As a general rule, the harder the

* The natural history, &c., of the shrubs which produce tea, coffee, &c., as well as that of many articles used for food, will be found in "Information on Common Objects," by W. B. Tegetmeier. London: Groombridge and Son.

water the longer the infusion should be allowed to remain before use, care being taken to keep its temperature as near as practicable to that of the boiling point.

COFFEE.—Coffee is more stimulating in its effects than tea, but it has not the same sedative action upon the circulation. Unlike tea, it lessens the action of the skin and increases that of the heart. If taken immediately after a meal, it appears to aid the digestive powers; hence the Continental practice of taking it after dinner. Like tea, if drunk strong, it produces watchfulness, which sometimes lasts for many hours. Coffee contains a bitter principle, but its flavour mainly depends upon a volatile aromatic substance which is dissipated by boiling; hence, to preserve its peculiar taste, it should be made without boiling. The French *cafetière*, consisting of two cylindrical vessels, the upper furnished with a perforated metal plate, on which the ground coffee is placed, and through which the clear infusion runs into the lower one, is strongly recommended. The flavour of coffee is also very greatly improved by the employment of hot boiled milk.

Chicory is the root of a plant belonging to the same family as the dandelion, and possesses, in a slight degree, a tonic and aperient medicinal action. Being much cheaper, it has of late years been greatly used in adulterating ground coffee, but the sale of this mixture has recently been prohibited, unless acknowledged by the vendor. Chicory is, however, sold separately, and if thus purchased, may be advantageously and very economically used in the proportion of one part to three or four of coffee. It imparts a deeper colour, as well as greater strength, to the infusion, and is a cheap, wholesome, and pleasant addition.

COCOA AND CHOCOLATE.—These beverages are prepared from the seeds of a plant growing in Central America. As imported, the seeds consist of kernels covered by husk; the kernels contain nearly half their weight of solid vegetable fat (which has but little disposition to become rancid) and a proportion of starch and gum; the husks are chiefly composed of woody matter.

Chocolate is prepared by grinding the kernels in a hot mill with sugar, and a portion of starch. Cocoa should consist solely of the ground kernels, but the cheaper sorts contain in addition a large proportion of the ground husk. Both are adulterated with

potato-starch, and earthy substances, as red ochre, &c. Soluble cocoa contains a large proportion of starch, which thickens when boiling water is poured upon it. At the general wholesale price of the unprepared nut, genuine ground cocoa cannot be sold under about fourteen pence per pound.

Cocoa is a very nutritious beverage, and does not produce those effects on the nervous system which, with some persons, render tea and coffee objectionable. In certain cases the fat, although remarkably easy of digestion, disagrees; when this is the case the evil may be remedied by allowing the liquid to cool, and removing the solid fat, re-warming the cocoa when required for use.

When genuine ground cocoa cannot be obtained, the bruised kernels, or nibs, as they are termed, form an excellent substitute, and indeed are sometimes preferred. They should be simmered in water for three hours, and will then be found to furnish a light, nutritious, wholesome beverage.

BEER.—As beer from malt forms so large a portion of the drink of the labouring classes in this country, it has been thought desirable to give some directions for its manufacture. Beer brewed at home is cheaper, better, and more wholesome, than that purchased by retail; and, as it is usually taken at meal-time only, its use is not attended with the evils that usually accompany visits to a beer-shop.

The materials required for brewing on the smallest scale are, a pot or boiler that will hold four gallons, and two or three tubs,—say, a washing-tub and a bucket or two; if a small cask cannot be obtained to preserve the beer, two or three large jars or stone bottles will answer the purpose.

To brew the least quantity desirable, rather more than three gallons of soft water should be boiled, and allowed to stand until the reflection of the face can be seen in it; a peck of ground malt should then be put into a tub or bucket, with a small hole bored in the side level with the bottom, and covered inside with a few twigs and a piece of coarse cloth over; the outside being closed by a wooden peg or cork; the hot water is then to be poured on, and the whole mixed by stirring for a few minutes. It should afterwards be covered over with a cloth, and set by the

fire to keep warm for three hours ; the peg or cork must then be removed, and the whole allowed to drain into a tub or bucket ; after this, as much water should be poured on the wet grains as before, only a little hotter, and also be covered over and kept warm for two hours ; this finishes what is called the mashing. As soon as the boiler is emptied the second time, the quantity of sweet wort first made should be returned to it, and boiled a quarter of an hour ; two ounces of hops are then to be added, and the boiling continued for half an hour longer ; the whole should then be strained through a fine sieve, to keep back the hops, and cooled as quickly as possible in shallow vessels. The second quantity should then be boiled in the same manner and with the same hops, and similarly cooled ; both worts should be mixed together, and a small teacupful of yeast added ; it should then ferment in the washing-tub for two or three days, being frequently skimmed to remove the fresh yeast that is formed. When the fermentation has nearly ceased, all the yeast should be skimmed off, and the beer put into the cask, which should be filled quite full ; it will then ferment slightly for two or three days longer, and the bunghole should be a little tilted on one side, so as to allow the yeast to escape ; when the working has entirely finished, the cask should be filled up with some of the beer retained for the purpose, tightly corked down, and it will be clear and fit to tap in a week or ten days. A good cask is much better than jars or stone bottles, and the beer is superior if brewed in large quantity ; but good wholesome beer can be made as directed, with the ordinary domestic utensils, without injuring them, as a sound cork readily closes the hole in the washing-tub.

This quantity of malt and hops will produce upwards of five gallons of beer, at a cost of about two shillings, the value of the grains and yeast more than covering the expenses of fuel.

CHAPTER XII.

DIETARIES.

IN the former editions of this Work a series of recipes were given as examples of economical cookery. These, however, are of necessity only applicable to particular districts and seasons, and it is believed that the space occupied may be more advantageously devoted to a consideration of the dietary of children and of the labouring classes generally. Recently, great attention has been paid to the character of the food of the poorer class of labourers. The Reports of Dr. Edward Smith, the medical officer of the Privy Council, and his Practical Dietary,* contain much valuable information on the subject. From the latter work, which may be regarded as the standard treatise on the food of the people, the following remarks are mainly extracted.

With regard to the best dietary in infancy ; during the early period of life there is no food which is equal in value to that of the parent ; nor under ordinary circumstances should any other be used for the first ten months. In cases where the infant has to be wholly or partially fed, cow's milk is unquestionably the best food, and should be either wholly or in great part employed. With regard to the food of young children Dr. Smith states :—

“Throughout the whole period of early childhood milk should

* “Practical Dietary for Families, Schools, and the Labouring Classes.”
By Dr. E. SMITH, M.D. London : Walton and Maberly. 1865.

constitute by far the chief part of the food which is taken. During the second year of life no food should be given in which milk does not form a part, and hence the diet must consist of milk and farinaceous materials almost exclusively. Such are bread and milk, arrowroot and milk, milk thickened with wheaten flour, and puddings made of milk with eggs, flour, arrowroot, sago, tapioca, and corn flour. The milk should be new milk, and given without water. Arrowroot and sago must not be given with water only, since they are not digested in the absence of some nitrogenous principle, such as that supplied by milk.

“The food should be supplied at intervals of about three hours during the day, and once during the night, or at any early hour in the morning. If the child be sent to bed at 6 or 7 p.m., the interval between that and the breakfast hour on the following morning is much too prolonged for proper nutrition, and will lead to defective growth. Hence at the period in question food should be supplied at 6 o’clock or as soon after as possible in the morning.

“In the third year of age and during the remaining period of childhood there must be a gradual addition of food given apart from milk, but yet so that milk is supplied at least thrice a day. This will be in the ordinary form of bread and butter, vegetables and gravy, and meat.

“It is of the greatest consequence that food be given as early in the morning as the children rise. This may be of bread and butter only, or with milk, whether hot or cold, as may be convenient.”

“The age at which meat should be given to a child is a question open to dispute. There can be no doubt that a child which has been well supplied with milk and farinaceous food properly cooked, has no need of meat up to four, six, or eight years of age, since in the milk he has received all the necessary elements of meat, and in a form more readily capable of appropriation by the system than in that of meat; but on the other hand, if the milk have not been sufficient in quantity and quality, the defect may be in some part supplied by the use of meat; and if with an abundant supply of milk a small quantity of meat have been given, it is probable that no injury has been inflicted.”

With regard to the practice followed by many thoughtless persons of giving children stimulants, Dr. Smith remarks :—

“I have not included tea, coffee, or alcohols in the list of foods to be supplied to children, but I must go further and expressly affirm that their use would be injurious. The two former are nervous stimulants which have a fitting place in later life, but in childhood, when activity is the leading feature of life, they are unnecessary and would be injurious. All children are sensitive; but there are many with very light hair, very fair complexions, and pale, thin skins, who are unusually so, and to such the use of tea would be very fitted to induce affections of the brain. The last class of substances are so manifestly unfitted for the simplicity of taste, activity, and innocence of children, that it would be unnecessary to refer to them here if it were not that many persons, without consideration, give them to their children as an occasional luxury, and some even give beer daily. Such a course tends to the present injury of the children, and is likely to lead to a taste for alcohol which may be most prejudicial in after life.”

In describing the dietary of the labouring classes, Dr. Smith firstly considers the present mode of living. He states :—

“There are in nearly all families four classes of cases, each of which has its own special requirements, viz., the infant, the young children, the wife, and the husband.

“*The Infant.*—The infant, until a certain period, lives chiefly or entirely upon its mother’s milk, but after that it is wholly dependent upon other food. Many mothers are ignorant of the fact that milk is still as necessary for the nutrition of the child after it has been weaned as it was before, and they feed it with whatever food they or the elder children take. Others, however desirous they may be, are unable to obtain milk; and others still, being obliged to work away from home, leave the babe to the care of a young child or to the want of care of a neighbour; or if the mother be generally absent from home, she pays a fixed sum for the maintenance and care of the child to some one who has an interest in feeding it on the least expensive food. Hence, speaking generally, the infant is fed both before and after it has been weaned upon a sop made with crumbs of

bread, warm water, and sugar, and in some cases a little milk is added. Bits of bread and butter, or of meat, or any other kind of food which the mother may have in her hand are added ; and not unfrequently drops of gin or Godfrey's cordial, or some other narcotic, are administered to allay the fretfulness which the want of proper food causes. It should be distinctly understood that milk is essential to the health and well-being of the infant, and should be obtained at any amount of trouble. The proper quantity of milk required per day varies from two to three pints, but if that cannot be purchased it is of the greatest moment to obtain at least one pint daily. When the required quantity of milk can be had no other food is required, except perhaps a little bread or biscuit in the second year of life ; but when all of it cannot be obtained, the quantity of milk should be mixed with water and boiled with a little fine flour which had been previously boiled or baked for six hours, and the whole sweetened with sugar ; or the milk should be boiled with oatmeal for at least half an hour, and the liquor strained through muslin, or the sweetened and hot milk and water should be poured over bread crumbs. The places are comparatively few where a little milk cannot be obtained for the infant, however it may be denied to the other members of the family ; but where it is wholly unattainable, the best food in addition to the sop is small portions of boiled egg, so that a small egg may be eaten daily ; yet with every care the dietary will be defective. When fed with this kind of food it must be with the spoon, and the food should be given every two or three hours.

“The Young Children.—In very poor families the children are fed at breakfast and supper chiefly upon bread, bread and treacle, or bread and butter, with so-called tea ; whilst at dinner they have the same food, or boiled potato or cabbage smeared over with a little fat from the bacon with which it was boiled, or in which it was fried, or have a little bacon fat or other dripping spread upon the bread, and drink water or join the mother at her tea. On Sundays they usually have a better dinner, and on week days, when a hot supper is provided instead of the dinner, they join in eating it. They rarely have more than three meals daily,

and often have only two, or the third meal is a small one. In some ill-managed families they obtain small portions of beer from the father at the public-house, or from the mother, with her half-pints at home.

“At this period of life also nothing is equal to milk for food, and when new milk cannot be obtained skim milk should be used. If plenty of milk and bread is eaten there need not be serious fears as to the health. When skim milk can be obtained cheaply, as at a farthing per pint in Devonshire, and a half-penny per pint in most country places, no food is so economical and useful as milk-porridge made of it, and thickened with flour or oatmeal; and also milk-pudding made with milk, rice, sago, corn-flour, &c., and vegetables, for dinner. A little fat, as suet or butter, say a quarter ounce to a pint, should be added, so as to supply the amount of fat which had been taken off the milk when it was skimmed. It is very desirable that meat should be given, at least occasionally, and particularly if the quantity of milk is deficient; and, in the absence both of milk and meat, the best alternative is bread, with whatever fat may be obtained to spread upon it, and hot vegetables as frequently as possible. The use of both tea and beer should be deprecated.

“*The Wife.*—The wife, in very poor families, is probably the worst-fed of the household. On Sundays she generally obtains a moderately good dinner, but on other days her food consists mainly of bread with a little butter or dripping, a plain pudding and vegetables for dinner or supper, and weak tea. She may obtain a little bacon at dinner once, twice, or thrice a week; but more commonly she does not obtain it. In counties where milk is abundant she adds it more freely to her tea, but when otherwise, she drinks tea without milk, and during a part or the whole of the week without sugar also. In towns the wife fares relatively somewhat better; for as meat in some form is obtained more frequently than by the poorest families in the country, and the members of the family take their food together at home, she obtains her share. This often consists of sheep's trotters, sausages, herrings, black puddings, fried fish, or similar savoury but not very nutritious food. In families where the pressure of poverty is less felt the wife is better fed; but so long as much

effort is required to obtain food for the children and the husband she remains generally the least fed.

“*The Husband*, in the poorest agricultural families, is certainly better fed than any other member of the family, for his labour being of the deepest importance to the family, the wife feels that he must be sufficiently fed if possible, and because of the impossibility of dividing equally between himself and the other members of the family such food as he must take with him to the field. Hence he obtains nearly all the meat or bacon, when there is but little, and the week's supply, after the moderately good Sunday's dinner for all, is reserved so that he may take it cold with him to his work, or have a rasher cut off, and fried with vegetables, for his supper. He must also have a larger share of the bread ; and, in Dorsetshire, where cheap cheese in great part supplants bacon, of the cheese also. The beer and cider, moreover, have some nutritive value, and they belong exclusively to him. His meals consist of bread and butter, or bread and cheese, or bread and bacon with coffee in the morning, and with tea at dinner, if he takes some with him, but more commonly with beer or cider. There is—except in districts where fuel is very scarce—a hot meal daily, either a dinner or a supper, according as the husband can return home to the former or not. This consists, except in the very poorest cases, of herring or bacon, or some similar food, with potatoes or cabbage, and in certain districts, as Somersetshire, of a boiled pudding, and sometimes with bread and butter, or bread and cheese added. If it be a dinner the evening meal is accompanied by tea or coffee. Even in counties where milk is abundant, it is rare to find the husband having his basin of milk-porridge morning and night.

“In towns the food of the husband more nearly resembles that of the family, but with a larger share than the others. Neither he nor his wife ever indulge in the luxury of a basin of milk, and probably the whole supply of milk for the family does not exceed a quarter to a half pint daily ; but they, more commonly than in the country, indulge in beer at night.

“*Single Young Men and Women, and Youths*, who support themselves, have usually a larger absolute income than falls to the share of the different members of a family ; but from the

absence of knowledge or opportunity, they spend their money to less advantage and take their food with less comfort than occurs in a family. Some in towns take at least one meal daily from the cook-shop, and in the cotton districts they have the opportunity of having their meals partly or wholly supplied to them from a cook-shop at a small cost daily, except on Sundays.

“Such is a short sketch of the mode of living of the low-fed labouring population.”

In his suggestions for the most suitable dietary of the labouring classes, Dr. Smith remarks that—

“The poor have great deficiency in cooking utensils, and thereby their modes of preparing food are very limited, and the possibility of good cooking greatly restricted. In this respect the advisers of the poor may do them real service. Let them give such *necessary* utensils from those in their own kitchens, and teach them how to use them and keep them clean.

“They have, except under very special circumstances, a deficiency of fuel, and particularly in the South-Western counties, where they use furze, roots, and hedge-clippings almost exclusively. Without fuel they cannot cook, and hence it often occurs that a hot meal cannot be obtained more than twice or thrice a week. This evil is greater everywhere in the winter season, when hot food is the more necessary. A man who can obtain hot meals at home would not need to seek the fire-side of a public-house; and the health of the wife and children demands the use of hot food. Let the farmers aid their men more effectively to get abundance of firing, whether of wood, turf, or coal; and let the rich aid and encourage the establishment of clubs for the obtainment of this indispensable part of a dietary.

“The wife has but a very limited knowledge of cookery, and this, added to the fewness of the utensils, limits the variety of food which she prepares, and consequently which she purchases. Efforts have been made without much success to teach them to cook, as, for example, by inviting them to learn cookery at the parsonage; but how great the difference between the kitchen of the parsonage, with its good coal fire always at command, its variety of clean and proper utensils, its abundance of crockery, and the knowledge of the value and the taste which has been

acquired for the most proper kinds of food,—and her own furze fire, cupboard, and information ! What wonder that she should go back to her own ways when the training is over ! The better mode is, with the greatest modesty and caution, to instruct in the cooking of one food at a time at their own homes, selecting that food which they have habitually in the house. When another kind of food is recommended, take care that it is such as they have the means of obtaining and cooking ; then take it ready cooked to the house, so that it may be seen whether the wife and family approve the flavour, and inform them as to its economy and nutritive value, and when their confidence has been gained, show the wife how to prepare it herself. Another and yet more practical mode of helping the poor is to prepare a good nutritious soup for them twice or thrice a week, to be sold at the cost of the materials. A good soup made with meat may be sold at 1*d.* per pint, or even less. Similarly, skim milk might be given away, or rice, or Scotch barley and milk prepared, and sold to the poor.

“Very many families are in debt for food, and are therefore restricted to buy their food at certain shops and to take such kinds of food as are offered to them. This in villages is often a serious evil, since the price of food is generally high, whilst the quality is not good, and those foods which are not the most commonly consumed are charged at a yet dearer rate. Here the rich may help the poor by promoting the establishment of clubs, at which certain foods may be purchased and retailed to the members at the wholesale price ; or in their absence, by buying and selling to the poor at cost price such foods as oatmeal, Scotch barley, rice, peas, and American bacon.

“Milk, which is so essential an article of diet, cannot, except in a few localities, be obtained in abundance and cheaply, and in many places it cannot be obtained at all. Here again the rich can help the poor. Some keep cows that they may supply the labouring classes with new milk at 1*d.* per pint, supplying at least enough for the young children and for the sick. Others give new or skim milk, again preferring the children, women, and sick persons. Others, as the Welsh farmers, give butter-milk once or twice a week. There are many farmers who have these but will

not sell them, preferring to make all their new milk into butter and cheese, and to feed pigs on skim-milk and butter-milk. The influence of the clerical and medical professions, as well as that of public opinion in general, should be brought to bear upon such persons, so that they may appreciate the responsibility which rests upon them in the monopoly which they have of a food so essential to the welfare of man.

“How desirable it is that the poor should be aided to purchase a goat or a small cow where a common is near to their dwellings, or where the animals may feed in the lanes.

“The enclosure of commons is an immediate injury to the poor man. He can no longer cut furze for his fire, or keep a few geese or a pig upon the waste land. A housewife with a gander and three geese could, with an open common, rear young geese in sufficient numbers to pay the rent of her house; and the labourer's pig could supply a large portion of its wants before it is shut up for fattening without any cost to its owner.

“Such are a few of the difficulties which stand in the way of introducing a good system of dietary into the homes of our labouring classes. I will now proceed to point out the best system which the poor can adopt.

“When the pressure of poverty is extreme, the poor man's family should be fed almost entirely on bread, since at its present price bread is the cheapest food of any in ordinary use, in relation to the nourishment which it affords. The first duty is to provide sufficient food to maintain health, and after that it will be right to please the palate.

“The cheapest fat to eat with the bread is dripping, if it can be obtained, and next to that American bacon, costing 4*d.* or 4½*d.* per lb. The fat of mutton which is cut off the meat is often sold at 4*d.* or 5*d.* per lb., and if it be not disliked when boiled and eaten cold is a cheap fat. Butter is the dearest fat.

“Indian corn meal or maize is the cheapest food of a character similar to bread, but it has a rough and coarse flavour, and would not therefore be eaten except in extreme poverty, or after the palate had become accustomed to it. It is fully one-half cheaper than household wheaten flour, but it is not as yet usually kept for sale either in town or in country places.

"Oatmeal is not now so cheap a food as wheaten flour, and therefore cannot be recommended to the very poor, except in the small quantity required to make gruel or porridge.

"Household flour should be, as it is universally, preferred to both brown flour and finer flours, since it is cheaper in relation to its cost or nutriment, can be eaten with very little butter or treacle, and does not act unduly upon the bowels. Brown bread should not form part of a poor man's dietary.

"Although the cost of barley meal and rye meal is less than that of wheaten flour, the nutriment which they afford is less also; and as from their flavour they cannot be eaten pleasantly without butter or treacle, their use is practically not economical.

"Rice and Scotch barley are valuable as affording variety, and particularly in making puddings, or rice milk, but their cost should not exceed $1\frac{1}{2}d.$ per lb., for if more, wheaten flour is cheaper.

"Potatoes and green vegetables are of the utmost economy to the poor living in the country, since they are produced at very little cost. They also supply much nutriment, are agreeable foods, and constitute a large part of a dinner, or supper, with the addition of a little fat, when meat or bacon cannot be obtained. Potatoes are by far the best of this class of foods, and it should be the care of the labourer to provide a large supply from his garden and potato-ground, and to so use them that when they are sound and will keep, they may supply the wants of his family through the whole winter.

"Sugar is not an economical food for the poorest persons, and should therefore be used in limited quantity, and the price should not exceed $4\frac{1}{2}d.$ or $5d.$ per lb. Treacle, when thick, and sold at $2d.$ to $3d.$ per lb., is cheaper than sugar, and is more fitted for use with puddings, bread, oatmeal, Indian corn, &c. It is not equal to fat for the children, but it is a cheaper food, and will please them better.

"Cow's cheek and sheep's head are the cheapest joints of meat, and they should be boiled and the liquor used as broth. The meat of the former will supply a small portion of meat on every day, or nearly so, for a small family; and the broth and the fat (which may be properly skimmed off) will nourish the children,

and save the purchasing of butter. The next in point of cheapness is liver, and pig's liver more than any other, and it is well assorted with peas pudding for dinner. In towns, the pork butchers prepare the liver into a food called *faggots*, which is cheap, savoury, and nutritious. The heart comes next in order of economy, since it is sold usually at 4*d.* to 5*d.* per lb.

"American bacon, if it can be procured in good condition, should be preferred to any other, since it is equal to any other in nutriment, and its cost is one half that of English bacon. Those interested in the poor should make suitable efforts to procure a proper supply of this food in villages, either in the club or in the shops.

"The cheap cheese which is used in Dorsetshire and South Wales is a very economical food if eaten when it is six months old, and in small quantities; but cheese at more than 6*d.* per lb. is not economical. It is, however, a convenient food, and helps to make a meal when meat is not accessible, and when cooking is not possible.

"Beer and cider should never be purchased by the poor man, and if he can induce his employer to give him the value of these allowances in money, he will do well to do so.

"A most desirable event in connexion with the dietary of the poor man, is that he should take all his earnings home to his wife, learn the utter valuelessness of strong drinks, and not spend any portion of his money at the public-house; and another not less so is that the wife should have the means, the disposition, and the ability to make her home happy and cheerful, and by a supply of good, warm, and well-served food to keep her husband at home.

"The model dietary for a poor labouring man and his family is milk with plenty of bread or hasty pudding for breakfast and supper, and meat or bacon with plenty of vegetables, to be accompanied by broth or a milk pudding, or bread and cheese, for dinner. The milk may be new or skimmed; and skimmed milk is made nearly equal to new milk, if it be not sour, by adding about half-an-ounce of suet to each pint when it is made into puddings, and a little more than a quarter of an ounce of butter or suet when made into porridge. In the absence of both

of these butter-milk should be obtained largely, and whey should be drunk instead of water whenever it can be obtained. The allowance to a Scotch labourer at a farm is three pints of milk and in Ireland three pints of skimmed milk or butter-milk daily. An English labourer should have two pints per day, and his wife and children somewhat less in proportion if it were attainable. The poor in this country do not properly estimate the value of skim-milk, butter-milk, and whey.

"In towns where milk is dear, it may be substituted in part by cheap eggs."

As examples of the most economical modes of living, the following cases of expenditure are given by Dr. Smith :—

"Example of a family living at Okehampton, in Devonshire, and consisting of husband, wife, and three children under ten years of age. The weekly income was 10s. besides the value of the potatoes. When they had no potatoes, they got into debt temporarily, but when potatoes were plentiful (and they had much potato land cultivated by the wife), they required less bread, and saved money.

"Flour, 35 lb.; peas, 4 lb.; rice, 2 lb.; treacle, 1 lb.; very cheap butter, 1 lb.; bacon, 3 lb.; cheap pieces of meat, 4 lb.; skimmed milk, 10½ pints; eggs, 3 (from their own fowls); tea, 1 oz; total cost weekly, 10s. 7d.

"The following was the best arranged dietary which I found amongst single women in the Lancashire distress.

"Bread, 8 lb.; oatmeal, 1¼ lb.; treacle, 1 lb.; bacon, ½ lb.; meat, ½ lb.; skimmed milk, 2 pints; and coffee, 1 oz. She obtained meat or bacon daily, oatmeal porridge and treacle or hasty pudding and treacle, and bread and coffee sweetened with treacle. Total cost weekly, 2s. 0¾d.

"The following case had 2s. allowed for food weekly, and out of it, saved 3d. per week wherewith to redeem her clothes :

"Bread, 12 lb.; treacle, ½ lb.; bacon, ¼ lb.; 3 herrings, and 1 oz. of coffee. She obtained bacon or herring for dinner five times a week."

As examples of the dietaries prepared for the Government, showing the greatest amount of nutriment at a cost not exceeding 1½d. for breakfast, 2d. for dinner, and 1d. for tea or supper, the following may be quoted.

BREAKFAST.—The first two examples show that a great amount of nutriment can be obtained cheaply, whilst the last two supply a vastly inferior amount of nutritious matter, owing to the cost of tea and coffee.

“No. 1. Oatmeal brose, treacle, bread and bacon. Oatmeal 5 oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{2}$ pint, water $\frac{1}{4}$ pint; treacle 1 oz., bread 3 oz., bacon 1 oz. Cost, $1\frac{1}{2}d$.

“No. 2. Rice, milk, treacle, bread and bacon. Rice 2 oz., skimmed milk $\frac{3}{4}$ pint, water $\frac{1}{8}$ pint; treacle 1 oz., bread 4 oz., bacon 2 oz. Cost, $1\frac{1}{2}d$.

“No. 3. Coffee, bread and butter. Coffee and chicory, $\frac{1}{8}$ oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{2}$ pint, sugar $\frac{1}{2}$ oz., water $\frac{1}{2}$ pint; bread 6 oz., butter $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $1\frac{1}{4}d$.

“No. 4. Tea, bread and butter. Tea $\frac{1}{8}$ oz., sugar $\frac{1}{2}$ oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{4}$ pint, water $\frac{1}{2}$ pint; bread 6 oz., butter $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $1\frac{1}{2}d$.”

DINNER.—In the following examples the first is quite sufficient for a man, the second contains ample nourishment, and third and fourth. The remainder are moderately nutritive.

“No. 1. Bread and cheese. Bread 8 oz., cheese 1 oz. Cost, $1\frac{1}{8}d$.

“No. 2. Suet pudding, bread and cheese. Flour 6 oz., suet $\frac{3}{4}$ oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{2}$ pint; bread 4 oz., cheese $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $2d$.

“No. 3. Hasty pudding, treacle, herring and potatoes. Flour 6 oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{2}$ pint, water; treacle, 2 oz.; 1 herring; potatoes, $\frac{1}{2}$ lb. Cost, $2d$.

“No. 4. Faggots, peas pudding, bread and cheese. Liver 3 oz., bacon 1 oz., herbs; peas, 3 oz.; bread 2 oz., cheese $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $2d$.

“No. 5. Meat, vegetables, bread and cheese. Meat 3 oz., potatoes 8 oz., bread 4 oz., cheese $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $2d$.

“No. 6. Irish stew and bread. Meat 3 oz., potatoes 12 oz., onions, 1 oz.; bread 4 oz. Cost, $2d$.”

For SUPPER the following extracts are given, the last being uneconomical from the employment of tea and butter:

“No. 1. Milk porridge and bread. Skimmed milk $\frac{3}{4}$ pint, oatmeal 2 oz., fat $\frac{3}{8}$ oz., bread 2 oz. Cost, $1d$.

“No. 2. Bacon and bread. Bacon 2 oz., bread $5\frac{1}{2}$ oz. Cost, $1d$.

"No. 3. Tea, bread and butter. Tea $\frac{1}{8}$ oz., sugar $\frac{1}{2}$ oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{8}$ pint, water $\frac{5}{8}$ pint; bread 4 oz., butter $\frac{1}{4}$ oz. Cost, 1*d.*

"No. 4. Coffee, bread and butter. Coffee $\frac{1}{8}$ oz., sugar $\frac{1}{2}$ oz., skimmed milk $\frac{1}{4}$ pint, water $\frac{5}{8}$ pint; bread $5\frac{1}{2}$ oz., butter $\frac{1}{4}$ oz. Cost, 1*d.*

"Such, then, are abundant and cheap dietaries for our working classes, at a cost within the reach of all in England who obtain regular employment, or who are not oppressed with a large family wholly dependent upon the head. There are, however, multitudes of persons, both in England, in our Sister Island, and on the Continent, who from these and other causes do not obtain so much income as would enable them continually to purchase this quantity of food, and to such it is of the greatest moment that they should restrict themselves to the cheapest food, viz., Indian corn, peas, bread, butter-milk, and skimmed milk. Two pounds of Indian meal made into stirabout will afford more than the required nutriment at a cost of 2*d.* per day; and it cannot be doubted that this, with 1 pint of butter-milk, costing $\frac{1}{3}$ *d.*, or of skimmed milk, costing $\frac{1}{4}$ *d.* to $\frac{1}{2}$ *d.*, would, if the appetite for it did not fail, sufficiently nourish the system. Again, in the case of those who grow a large quantity of potatoes at a merely nominal cost, there can be no doubt that they make them a principal article of food, and, taken in sufficient quantity with butter-milk or skimmed milk, would maintain health at a cost much below that of the dietaries which I have devised." X

CHAPER XIII.

CLOTHING AND WASHING.

CLOTHING.—The circumstance of man's being destitute of natural clothing is one of the many causes which enable him, by suiting his garments to the particular climate in which he dwells, to occupy the whole earth. The use of clothing differs in different regions ; in the tropics it is mainly employed to screen the skin from the intense heat of the sun's rays, and at the same time to permit a free circulation of air over it ; hence we find the Eastern nations using thin, light, and loose garments which answer these requirements. In colder climates, on the contrary, the heat of the air is so much less than that of the body, that it is necessary to prevent the escape of the natural warmth by covering it with such substances as are bad conductors of heat.

In our changeable climate, great care should be taken to clothe the body effectually : for, when the skin is chilled, the blood is determined in increased and injurious quantity to the internal organs, causing colds and inflammations ; and even if these serious evils do not occur, the proper action of the skin is prevented, perspiration checked, and ill-health results. In a mere pecuniary point of view, it is economical to wear sufficient clothing to keep the body comfortably warm in cold weather, as otherwise a much larger proportion of food is necessary to keep up the natural temperature. It may be stated as a general rule, that all persons should be so clothed as not to feel habitually chilly.

In this country, several evil practices prevail with regard to

clothing. Among girls, a deficiency of clothing around the throat and upper part of the chest often lays the constitution open to consumption, and is one of the causes that tend to a greater early mortality among them than among the boys. The feet also are frequently so imperfectly protected, that they are liable to become cold, and this increases very much the tendency to coughs and colds.

The ordinary materials of clothing are cotton, linen, woollen, and silk.

Cotton is generally employed for under garments, for which its warmth peculiarly adapts it. Linen is not so warm, but it keeps its colour better. Its first cost is much greater, and, on the whole, although it wears longer, it is not so economical as cotton. Woollen under garments are, in this variable climate, almost essential to health in cold weather: the warmth obtained by wearing flannel next the body, and the slight stimulating effect arising from its roughness, tend to keep up an action of the skin very beneficial to health. Sailors and fishermen, who are much exposed to wet and cold, know from experience the advantages of wearing coarse flannel next the skin. In the case of children who are in any degree delicate, its employment is extremely important; the idea that they may be rendered hardier by exposure to cold, when scantily dressed, is a very erroneous one; it is true that many very hardy children may be seen who have been thus treated, but it should not be forgotten that many weakly ones die under the process.

The rule that "the best is the cheapest," is perhaps even more applicable to clothing than to most other articles. It is with a very mistaken idea of economy that low-priced goods are purchased; for, independent of their want of warmth and substance, the great rapidity with which they wear out generally renders them eventually very costly.

The customs and habits of every country vary exceedingly in regard to dress, and, to avoid being singular, it is requisite, to a certain extent, to follow them, even though they are absurd and inconvenient. In our own country, for example, the ordinary hat worn by men is expensive, ugly, and inconvenient, neither adapted to shade the eyes from the sun, nor to protect the head

from wet, and it is very unsuited to the wants of a working man.

In our present female costume, stays are the most objectionable articles. Their employment is dictated by a taste essentially false—the desire to make the waist appear unnaturally slender, and therefore deformed. The continued use of stays is defended on the absurd plea, that they are requisite to the support of the body; whereas the very weakness which they are supposed to relieve, was originally caused, and is continued, by their use. Stays are not only injurious in preventing the action of the muscles of the back, and so causing the deformities which are so much more frequent among girls than boys, but they also impede the action of the lungs, the heart, the stomach, and other internal organs of the body, and give rise to serious diseases. To growing children and young girls, whose bones are more easily compressed than those of adults, they are especially injurious.

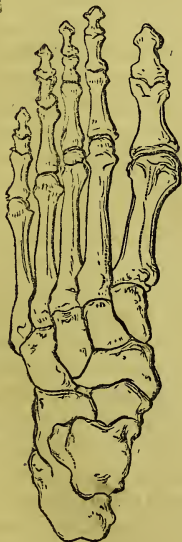


Fig. 1. Bones of left Foot.



Fig. 2. Sole of Foot deformed by wearing pointed shoes.

Shoes, as generally made, are also open to numerous objections; naturally, the broadest part of the foot is towards the front, and the great toe is in a straight line with the inner side, as shown in the accompanying engraving of the bones of the left foot. The majority of boots and shoes are made more or less pointed at the front, forcing the toes together, and producing the deformity shown in the second figure; so general is this practice, that the existence of a natural foot in an adult who has worn shoes is exceedingly rare. The evil is a very serious one. Corns, bunions, and in some cases diseases of the bones of the foot are the result of the constant unnatural pressure, and in all cases the power of easy and long continued walking is greatly interfered with. The sole of the shoe should be made with the inner side straight, and not pointed so as to force the great toe over the adjoining toes, a deformity which lessens the power of walking to a serious extent.

Shoes of this kind are now in very general use with the richer classes; Mr. Norman, of Westminster Bridge Road, and other bootmakers, having made them for some years. The shoes of the labouring classes are unfortunately made in large numbers on lasts of the old pointed shape, and it will probably be some years before the right form of shoe reaches the working classes of this country. The high heels which have lately been used by some classes of women in England, are excessively injurious in their action; the weight of the body is thrown forward on the toes, which are tightly thrust into the fore part of the shoe, and the evils before described greatly increased.

In taking the measure of the foot, the plan followed on the Continent, of standing on a sheet of paper, and having a line drawn round the foot with a pencil, should be adopted; the shoe should then be made to fit the foot, instead of endeavouring to fit the foot to the shoe. Children, from the soft state of their bones, are especially liable to have their feet and toes deformed by tight, narrow shoes;—the result is a defect which lasts through life, producing, to a greater or lesser degree, lameness, and consequently inability to take active or long-continued walking exercise. The pressure of shoes is the main cause of those painful afflictions termed corns.

The wooden-soled shoes, or, as they are usually termed clogs, used by the great bulk of the population in Lancashire, are worthy of being more generally adopted, as they keep the feet perfectly dry and warm in winter, are exceedingly cheap and durable—a pair costing from 3s. to 3s. 6d., lasting on the average twelve months : they are very easy and comfortable to walk in, even for long distances ; for out-door labour in wet weather they far surpass the ordinary shoes in dryness, comfort, and durability ; the greatest objection against their use arises from the noise they cause on stone or wooden surfaces. Unfortunately, like the boots of the labouring classes, they are generally made pointed at the toes, so force the great toe over the others.

In wet weather, india-rubber overshoes, or gutta percha soles to the shoes, will be found to keep the feet dry and warm. For persons much exposed to wet, using leather boots and shoes, the employment of the following composition is recommended.

“Linseed oil, one gill ; spirit of turpentine, one ounce ; bees’ wax, one ounce ; Burgundy pitch, half-an-ounce ; to be melted together, and rubbed into the leather, when quite dry, before the fire or in the hot sun.” This composition will be found very effectual in preserving the leather from the injurious action of sea water.

Keeping the feet dry and warm is exceedingly necessary for all those persons predisposed to cold, or whose constitutions are delicate ; wearing worsted stockings in winter is, in such cases, particularly desirable.

Whilst speaking of health, it is as important to mention that the head should (especially with children) be kept cool, as that the feet should have a proper degree of warmth : hence the plan of covering the heads of children with caps at night is not to be recommended, its tendency is to produce a determination of blood to the brain, and render the wearers much more liable to take cold when exposed, as they necessarily are, to draughts in the daytime.

WASHING.—The materials employed in washing are, *Water*, *Soap*, *Soda*, and occasionally *Pearlash*.

The properties of *water* have been treated of in a former chapter.

Soda.—The soda used in washing is manufactured by a complicated chemical process from common salt. Its appearance is that of a crystalline colourless mass ; it contains nearly one-half its weight in water ; when placed in a dry, warm situation, the latter evaporates, and leaves the soda in the form of a white powder. Soda softens hard water by attracting the carbonic acid, when the chalk held in solution by the acid is thrown down. Soda also possesses considerable cleansing properties, loosening dirt and removing stains, and, if used in the first boiling, it renders rubbing less requisite ; for these reasons, its employment is very general, even with pure soft water.

It has, however, several disadvantages. It changes many colours in dyed articles, and, unless great care is taken to rinse the clothes thoroughly in clean water, after washing, it gives a yellow tinge to them when exposed to heat, either by ironing, or even by airing. This yellow colour is very permanent, and the soda dried in the cloth tends materially to weaken it.

Pearlash.—Pearlash is an alkaline substance, very similar to soda in its softening and cleansing properties. It is prepared from the ashes of burnt wood ; but for washing purposes it has been so completely superseded by soda, now manufactured very cheaply, that it is not necessary to dwell upon it.

Lye is obtained by pouring water on the ashes of burnt wood, and then straining, so as to obtain a clear liquid for washing. Its power of cleansing depends on the presence of a considerable quantity of pearlash, and it may be employed for the same purposes and with the same precautions as soda.

Borax.—The washerwomen on the Continent use borax as a washing powder instead of soda, in the proportion of a large handful to ten gallons of boiling water, and the saving in soap is very considerable ; for laces, cambrics, &c., a larger proportion is used. Borax, being a neutral salt, does not injure the texture of the finest fabric. It is worthy of a more extended use in this country.

Soap.—The essential ingredients in soap are soda and fat, oil or resin ; the soda is rendered caustic by boiling with quick lime, but the fatty substances neutralize its corrosive action, without taking away its powers of rendering greasy or oily

substances soluble in water, and capable of being easily removed by washing.

The best soap, when recently made, contains at least one-fourth of its weight of water, and the commoner kinds a much larger quantity; an excess of water renders the soap very soft and causes it to dissolve rapidly when used. It is, therefore, most advantageous to buy soap of good quality, in sufficient quantity to last for some time, and keep it in a dry situation, after having cut it into pieces of the required size.

Washing Preparations.—Several preparations are sold as substitutes for soap and labour in washing. The active ingredient contained in them is soda, rendered caustic by the addition of quick lime; they are very efficacious in cleansing, but, at the same time, of so corrosive a character, that their repeated use, even in a very diluted state, weakens materially the fibres of the cloth.

In addition to these substances, others are sometimes used in the laundry. Thus, bleaching powder, or chloride of lime,—the most powerful bleacher known,—often finds its way into these establishments; its action is also sometimes rendered more active by the addition of a little acid to the water when any substance is to be whitened. The occasional application of bleaching powder may be requisite, but its continued action is decidedly very injurious to the strength and durability of the fabric; and it must be borne in mind that all colours obtained from vegetable dyes, as well as many mineral ones, are destroyed by its use.

In the large laundries near London, brushes, made of vegetable fibre, are also much employed for cleaning stockings, &c., but, from the coarseness of their substance, their action is injurious to delicate fabrics.

The following hints on washing may be found useful :—

“Wash as often as convenient. Dirty clothes, put by for three or four weeks, are more difficult to clean the longer they remain dirty; they acquire a permanent bad colour, and are apt to become mildewed and rotten.

“Remove all stains as soon as possible; leave nothing long enough to fix itself thoroughly to the cloth; wash out grease, gravy, and fruit stains, &c., before putting anything on one side

for the wash. Fruit stains yield readily to bleaching powder,—especially if, after being put on, it is moistened with a drop of some acid, as vinegar or lemon ; but neither acids nor bleaching powder should be used to coloured things. Inkstains should never be put into soapy or soda water or lye, as they directly become iron-moulds ; but should be instantly wetted with clean water, and may be at once removed by the application of a little lemon juice or salt of lemon.

“After making starch, cover it until required for use with a plate ; otherwise it forms a useless skin on the top. To prevent starch sticking to the irons, the addition of a small piece of solid paraffine will be found more cleanly and efficacious than tallow.

“When the water has once been made to boil, the fire in the copper or grate may be very much lessened, as but little heat is required to keep it at the boiling point. There is no advantage whatever in making water boil furiously, for it is not in the slightest degree hotter than when merely simmering, as all the extra heat given to boiling water goes off in the steam, without affecting the heat of the liquid in the slightest degree.

“The shrinking and discolouring of woollen articles may be, in great part, prevented by care in washing them. They should never be washed in hard water, nor in water softened by soda, nor should they be rubbed with soap. The fibres of wool are covered with little points, all directed one way ; as the woollen is rubbed, these become tangled together, and form a kind of thick felt, by which means the article is shrunk and thickened. For the same reason it is not desirable to wring woollen things. Before washing, they should be well brushed and shaken, to get rid of the dust ; rain, or soft river water, should have a strong lather made in it with soap, or, if the things are very greasy, ox-gall should be added, in the proportion of half a pint to six quarts of water ; then boiling water should be added to the lather, to make it as hot as it is possible to bear the hand in, and the dirty woollen should be put in, and dipped and raised repeatedly for several minutes. It should then be squeezed (not wrung) as dry as possible from the dirty, slimy liquor, and the process, if necessary, repeated with some clean lather. If the article is not very dirty, and becomes quite clean in the first washing, the

second washing may be in hot water only, without soap ; and in either case, a blue bag should be used in the last water. When gall has been used, a third water is necessary to take off the smell. When the article is finished, it should be squeezed as dry as can be, and dried as quickly as possible in the open air, if the weather is fine."

CHAPTER XIV.

MANAGEMENT OF DOMESTIC ANIMALS.

COW-KEEPING.

THE following extracts from "Two Letters on Cow-keeping," published by Miss Martineau (*London: Cash*), are given with some additions, as containing very practical directions on the subject.

"My land amounts in the whole to less than two acres and a quarter; and of this, part is mere rock, and a good deal is occupied by the house and terrace, the drive, and some planted portions. * * * *

"In planning the turning up of my ground for spade cultivation, I went on the supposition of keeping only one cow; and for seven months I kept only one. But I considered the inconvenience of the cow being dry for three months out of the twelve; and that there was room in the stable for a second, and little more trouble in keeping two than one; and a pretty certain market among my neighbours for whatever butter and milk I might have to sell. So I bought a 'spring calver,' a companion to the 'autumn calver,' and we find that we very nearly maintain them both on little more than three-quarters of an acre of grass, and less than half an acre of garden. The second cow pays her way by her manure and milk. * * * *

"Our first consideration was the manure. It is as true with regard to our small concerns as to the greater, that 'the more manure, the more green crops; the more green crops, the more stock; the more stock, the more manure.' There are two tanks, well flagged and cemented, and well closed, so that not a drop

can ooze out. One is connected with the house, and the other with the cottage and cow-house, receiving all their draining of every kind. A barrel on wheels stands at the back door to receive all the slops, soap-suds, cabbage-water, &c., and this liquid manure is wheeled away, and applied where it is wanted. There is a compost pit at the back of the kitchen garden, and a compost heap behind some young trees at the bottom of the field. What with the clippings, and weedings, and sweepings, and nothing being wasted, the pig being kept clean, and the cow-house being swept out twice a-day, we have abundance of manure (without buying any whatever), which accounts for the abundance of our crops thus far. * * * *

“Our available ground is—of pasture, three roods, twenty-eight perches; and of tilled ground, one rood, fifteen perches. There are, besides, about twenty-six perches of grass in the little plantation, orchard, and slope, which yield some fresh grass when mowed in summer. * * * *

“The digging for crops was not less than two spits deep, dug straight down, and the whole was richly manured. The ground being ready, our method is this:—In August we sow cabbage-seed, and by the end of September we begin to set out the young plants, about 400 per week for six weeks, to secure a succession. We set them in rows, about eighteen inches apart, and the rows a yard apart. In April and May we sow Swedes and beets, in alternate rows, between the rows of cabbages. By the time we are beginning to cut the cabbages, the turnips and beets are past the danger of the fly, and may be thinned—the removal of the cabbage letting in air and sunshine. We also keep a portion of the ground for Belgian carrots, which afford excellent cow food. We succeeded less with these this year than with our other crops, from their not being sufficiently thinned. But we had twenty-five stone of them; and four or five carrots a day were very acceptable to the cows. By the end of March the cows can get a bite in the pasture, and the mowings of grass in the orchard, &c., are brought to them fresh. While the pasture is shut up for hay, the cabbages ripen. They weigh from 4 lbs. to 12 lbs., and each cow eats about eighteen per day. This is their food from June to November, with such grazing as they get after our hay-

making, and a handful per day of Indian meal, scalded, and given with their grass. The pasture having been well manured in the winter, and wonderfully retrieved by good care, yielded more than a ton and a half of the finest hay. This year, I think, I shall try for a second crop, as we have abundance of manure. But last year I had half the pasture hurdled off, and the cows let out for some time every day to graze; the one half for one fortnight, and the other half the next. By the time the grass and the cabbages were done, we had laid in less than we hope to produce this year, but a fair amount of crops: for the cows, a ton and a half of hay, twenty-five stone of Belgian carrots, and at least ten cwt. of Swedes and beet. * * *

One most valuable article of fodder is not mentioned by Miss Martineau. Namely, Italian rye grass; it is one of the very best forage plants for dairy purposes when properly cultivated. Mr. T. Chalmers Morton, a very high practical authority, writes:—"If manured abundantly after each cutting, especially if the dressing can be washed in another cutting, 12 to 18 tons per acre will be ready in a few weeks. As many as five heavy cuttings have been obtained from it during the season, on farms where liquid manure is used. When sufficiently ripened, it is the best possible food that can be given to cows, producing an abundant yield of excellent milk."

Miss Martineau continues:—"The average yield of my cows is about ten quarts per day each, *i.e.*, about four pounds of butter per week, besides cream for the household, and some sale of new milk. The skimmed milk is eagerly bought, being as good as I used to buy for new milk. The buttermilk improves our bread and cakes very much, and the pig has what we do not use. The cows give sixteen quarts per day for some time after calving, and are dry for about three months before. One cow calved in October, and we sold the calf (a cow calf) for a guinea at the end of a fortnight. The same cow is to calve again in September and the other in May; and thus a continued supply of milk is provided for. We kill two pigs a year, and, selling half each time, get our hams and as much bacon as we want for little or nothing. What we have to buy is three barrels of Indian meal in a year (at an average of 16s. each), some of which we use ourselves for

puddings and cakes, and which goes far towards feeding the fowls ; a few traces of wheat straw after harvest (when it is cheapest), to chop and mix with the cows' boiled turnip food in winter ; a few pennyworths of grain per week ; and two or three loads of turnips after Christmas, and a little hay.

"The cow-house is, as I said, swept out (into the entrance of the tank) twice a-day, and it is whitewashed twice a-year. The cows are rubbed down daily with a curry-comb, and kept almost as sleek as horses. Both are now in much finer condition than when they came. They were rather restless for a few weeks, after first coming from the fell ; but they seem now perfectly happy, and, when out in the field, they return to the stable of their own accord, to avoid rains, heat, or flies. Their food in winter is each a stone of turnips three times a-day, their turnips being shred and boiled with chopped straw, a little hay, a handful of salt, and a double handful of Indian meal, or somewhat more of bran. They may have, besides, to amuse themselves with, a few raw turnips and two or three handfuls of hay per day."

In an article subsequently published, Miss Martineau makes the following calculation as to the annual expenses and profit of each cow :—

Bought food.....	10	0	0
Wages of cowkeeper	11	0	0
Tillage	1	10	0
Manure purchased	1	5	0
Repair and cost of utensils	1	5	0
Interest on capital.....	1	10	0
Yearly proportion of prime cost of cow	1	18	0
<hr/>			
Total.....	£28	8	0
Produce :—Milk, &c.....	£30	8	4
Calf	0	13	0
<hr/>			
Total.....	£31	1	4
<hr/>			
Profit	£2	13	4

Near a large town the value of the produce would be much greater, possibly even one-third more ; and where the cow is looked after by the owner or his children, the amount of cow-keeper's wages and the cost of tillage would be saved.

PIG-KEEPING.

The most important rules for keeping pigs are great cleanliness, confinement in a dry, warm habitation, and abundance of wholesome food. It has been ascertained by experiment that pigs cleaned with a curry-comb and brush, or washed from time to time, eat less and become fat far more rapidly than those allowed to remain uncleaned.

Pigs should be fed with great regularity four times a day. For the purpose of fattening, barley-meal and middlings are most desirable. A porker will eat four or five pecks per week ; a bacon pig, upwards of a bushel.

Potatoes, given raw, are the worst possible food. The bacon of pigs so fed will lose three ounces in the pound in cooking ; but potatoes baked and roasted form an excellent diet, nearly equalling barley in making good pork.

Two tubs are usually recommended to be employed for the house-wash, barley-meal, milk, &c., that by their alternate use the food may be kept sufficiently long to become sour, it being a general opinion that pigs thrive better and fatten faster upon food that is stale. In a scientific point of view, however, it is difficult to find a satisfactory reason for this opinion ; and in the United States, where pig-feeding is carried on to a greater extent than in any other country in the world, it is regarded as an injurious prejudice, and the animals are fatted with Indian corn meal, used in the freshest possible condition.

Cobbett, whose practical experience in many branches of rural economy was very great, recommends working men not to keep breeding sows, as, except where there is a supply of skim or buttermilk for the young ones, and meal in quantity for the mothers, they cannot be expected to thrive. He recommends a pig about four months old to be bought late in the winter, or in spring, and well fed with refuse garden vegetables, turnips,

&c., and allowed to graze until fatting time, and then well supplied with barley-meal until quite fat, and killed about Christmas. He also recommends burning off the hair, instead of scalding, as this hardens and tightens the skin, and renders it a better protection to the meat.

POULTRY-KEEPING.

A warm, dry, well-ventilated house is essentially necessary for poultry. If the roosting-places are cold, hens do not lay in winter; if damp, or open to the east or north winds, they are subject to severe colds, which frequently terminate in a fatal disease termed *roup*.

No animals appear to suffer more from the accumulation of dung or dirt than poultry; hence it is difficult to keep large numbers in health, in one place. To preserve the birds in health, the dung, which is a most valuable manure, should be removed frequently: and if a thick layer of sand, gravel, coal or wood ashes, is placed beneath the perches, this removal may take place without the floor being tainted. The perches on which large fowls roost should be near the ground, to prevent the feet being injured by the force with which these heavy birds come to the ground.

In all situations, it is requisite, in order that fowls may be kept with profit, that they should have abundance of food; those having, however, a free run in farm-yards where threshing &c., is going on, or ranging in stubble-fields, require very little hand feeding. Barley is the grain which is usually given to them, as they like it better, and it contains less husk than oats; if the latter are used, they should be soaked in water for about twelve hours, otherwise the lighter grains are not readily eaten. Potatoes, turnips, mangold-wurzel, or parsnips, boiled or steamed, and mixed with barley-meal, or fine middlings, or sharps, are also advantageously used. In mild weather, poultry supply themselves with a large proportion of animal food, such as worms, insects, grubs, &c. &c., which conduces greatly to their laying. In all cases, the waste house scraps, as boiled potato peelings, and pot skimmings, may be advantageously mixed with their

food. A supply of fresh green vegetables, such as grass, cabbages, turnip greens, &c., is indispensable to health, and should be daily supplied when the fowls have not a free range. A little old mortar rubbish, from which the materials for the egg-shells are obtained, is also desirable ; and in order to prevent disease, it is absolutely requisite that there should be a constant supply of fresh water. Stimulating foods, such as hemp-seed, peas, a large proportion of chopped meat, or tallow-chandlers' gréaves, are frequently employed to cause an increased production of eggs ; but, sooner or later, such food always produces disease.

The expense of keeping poultry in farm and stable yards is very small ; it may, perhaps, be roughly estimated at about one-third of a penny per week each. If fowls have no other grain than what is supplied by hand, they should each have rather more than a quart of barley per week in addition to green food, house-scraps, &c. ; this would bring their cost to about three halfpence per week.

Much unnecessary interference with sitting hens is usually practised. A hen should be permitted to sit where she has been in the habit of laying ; a moderate number of eggs (never more than thirteen) being given her. When she comes off to feed, an unlimited supply of barley, fresh water, and a place to dust herself in, should be provided. On the same day three weeks that the eggs are placed in the nest, the chickens will generally be hatched, and all interference is most undesirable ; on the next day the hen will leave the nest, and then the chickens should be fed every two hours. For the first food, egg beaten up with about an equal quantity of milk, and then heated till it becomes a soft solid, is by far the most desirable ; this should be gradually superseded by sweet oatmeal moistened with milk or water, or by whole grits, and followed by small tail wheat, barley, &c. The removal of the chickens as they are hatched is exceedingly injurious to them, as no artificial heat can supply the exact temperature and genial warmth of the hen ; the strong healthy broods that are almost invariably produced when a hen hides her nest in a hedge, prove how little benefit is derived from any interference. The practice of cramming the chickens with peppercorns and other substances as soon as they are hatched is

unnatural and injurious. For a few days the hen may be cooped, to keep the chickens off the damp grass in the morning, but the sooner she is allowed to scratch for worms and insects, the more rapid will be their growth.

The particular variety of fowl most advantageously kept for profit in any situation depends on the relative price of eggs and chickens. Near London, or large towns, the price of large, fat chickens is high,—generally from four to seven shillings a couple ; therefore, birds adapted for the table should be selected. In country districts, not readily accessible, eggs are more profitable, and good laying varieties should be kept.

For the production of eggs, no fowls are superior to the different varieties of Hamburgs. In these birds the natural instinct has been so changed by domestication, that they never attempt to hatch their eggs, but lay continually, except at the period of moulting. The number of eggs obtained in one year varies from 160 to 230, averaging more than 200. These fowls are very generally kept in the North of England, where they are termed *Pheasant fowls and Moonies*. At the poultry shows, however, they are always called Hamburgs ; being described as pencilled or spangled, according to their markings ; and gold, silver, or black, according to their colour. They require a large range, and are not easily kept within bounds, which in some localities precludes their employment.

The common French crested farm-yard fowls, known as Houdans, are strongly to be recommended as abundant layers, very hardy, and as furnishing admirable chickens for table use ; they are larger than the Hamburgs, but not equal in size to the Dorkings. Like the Hamburgs and Spanish, they rarely attempt to hatch their eggs.

The white-faced black Spanish are abundant summer layers of very large eggs, and are well adapted for town residents. Cochins and Brahmas are valuable from the freedom with which they lay in the winter, but their frequent desire to sit interferes with their egg-producing powers ; their chickens are remarkably hardy, and are very useful for home consumption, but they are not esteemed in the market,—a circumstance which renders them

unprofitable to rear for sale as table fowls. For this purpose, the five-toed grey Dorkings are unsurpassed, from their large size, ready capabilities of fattening, and the good qualities of the hens as sitters and nurses. They are, however, delicate when chickens, and require a dry, sandy, or chalky soil to be reared to profit. The common barn-door fowl is not to be recommended, as it neither lays a large number of eggs, nor attains to a good size for the table.

It is most profitable to obtain poultry of a good stock, and in order to prevent deterioration, the cocks should be exchanged for others of the same variety, not related to the brood. This caution is absolutely necessary, otherwise the chickens become small and unhealthy.

If eggs only are required, one cock may be allowed to twelve or even fifteen hens; but if strong and healthy chickens are desired, the number of hens should not be more than from six to eight to each cock. The hens should seldom be kept beyond four years, as after that age they do not lay well.

The profit on poultry varies so much with the district and circumstances under which they are kept, that it is difficult to state the amount with any accuracy. If the cost of keeping a hen is taken at five shillings a-year, which is an extreme price when she has any range, and the number of eggs at 200, which is below the average number laid by the Houdans and the Hamburgs, there is a gross profit of 100 per cent. on the cost of five shillings for the keep of every hen, provided the eggs are sold at twenty a shilling; but from this profit must be deducted the first cost of the fowl, or the expense of rearing it until it has arrived at maturity.

If chickens, when fit for the table, do not produce more than one shilling and sixpence each, they will be found less profitable than eggs. A good Dorking hen will lay seventy or eighty eggs, and rear two broods every season. If eight out of each brood are reared, and fattened at the age of three or four months in summer and six in winter, they should produce at least two shillings each. Dorkings fat well, if cooped from a fortnight to three weeks, provided they are constantly supplied with clean

fresh water, barley, and gravel, and abundantly fed three times a-day with barley meal, or, still better, oatmeal, mixed with milk, or, if that is not to be obtained, with water.

The above calculations as to profit are not made with reference to the high prices given for fancy and ornamental fowls, but on a consideration of their usual prices as agricultural stock.

One cock and half a dozen hens can almost always be kept with profit. Where there are the means of keeping a large number, it will be found most desirable to keep five or six of the best hens, with a cock not related to them, apart from the rest, and to hatch their eggs only.

If it is desired to cross common fowls for the purpose of improving them as market poultry, a heavy, short-legged, grey Dorking cock is most desirable, and the bird should be exchanged for another every season.

BEE-KEEPING.

The usual mode of bee-keeping followed in this country consists in the use of bell-shaped hives or straw skeps, into which the swarms are hived on leaving the parent stock. The following year these hives are allowed to swarm, and in the autumn they are destroyed by the fumes of burning brimstone. This plan is open to many objections; the comb in a two-year-old hive is dark in colour, and contains much pollen or bee-bread; hence the honey which is obtained from it is of very inferior quality. At the period at which the hives are burned, they contain young and fertile queens, the old queens having issued forth with the first swarms in the spring. A great improvement in the quality and quantity of the honey may be obtained by the following deviations from the common plan:—The hives, instead of being bell-shaped, should be straight at the sides, like a pill-box, or bushel measure. The top should be flat, with a circular hole four inches in diameter left in the centre, to be closed, when not in use, by a small five-inch straw mat placed over it. The entrance into the hive should be cut out of a thick floor-board, on which the hive ought to stand, and not through the straw

side. Flat-topped hives thus made are readily protected from the weather by a milkpan turned over upon them. Their advantage over the common kinds consists chiefly in the facility with which a small straw hive, glass, or wooden box, to be afterwards filled with honeycomb, may be placed over the hole ; this, however, should not be done until the weather is warm, and the bees sufficiently numerous to cluster round the entrance ; if a glass or box is used, it should be carefully covered over with an empty hive, so as to be kept warm. In these supers, as they are called, pure virgin honey in comb, free from brood or bee-bread, is usually deposited ; and, in favourable seasons, twenty or thirty pounds are a frequent produce from a strong stock.

These hives offer a great improvement over the common form, as the super or top box of honeycomb, pure and free from brood, may be removed without destroying the bees, which are thus left for the next season. The *contents* of a hive so left, however, should not weigh less than about twenty pounds, otherwise the bees will be starved during the winter : if the weight is less, feeding on plain syrup mixed with honey must be had recourse to ; this is readily accomplished by pouring the syrup into some empty combs, and placing them over the hole in the board, and under an empty super. The syrup will be speedily carried down into the hive by the bees.

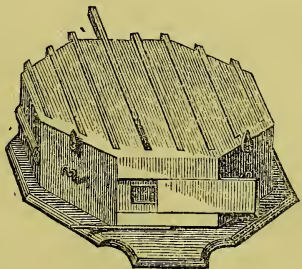
During the cold weather, this aperture should be carefully closed with the flat straw mat, and the whole hive protected from the weather.

In some districts of Scotland, where bee-keeping is regarded as a much more important part of rural economy than in England, wooden octagonal boxes are largely used, which are capable of being placed one above the other in stories, so as to increase the size of the hive to any required extent, communication being made between them by withdrawing slides in the top. The stock hive, or principal portion, should not contain less than half a bushel or 1,400 cubic inches of space. The mode of management is sufficiently simple. When the hive becomes populous in the spring or early summer, the top box is placed over the hive, and communication made between it and the lower box. An additional box is added below the stock box, to prevent the issue of a

swarm, which, by the removal of a very large number of working bees, would greatly lessen the honey-gathering powers of the colony.

If a swarm of great size, weighing not less than four or five pounds, and consisting of 20,000 to 24,000 bees, is placed in a storied hive, the top box may even be put on, during the first season, as soon as the stock hive is filled with comb. A well-stored super may thus be obtained. This proceeding, however, is not practicable with ordinary sized swarms of three pounds weight, unless two of them are joined together. There is no system of bee-keeping that yields such profitable results as this. Top boxes of pure white virgin honey, weighing from twenty to thirty pounds each, are constantly produced in good seasons, and meet with ready sale at four times the price of ordinary run honey.

In Ayrshire, where profitable bee-keeping is better understood than in any other county in Great Britain, these storied hives



Single Box of Ayrshire or Stewarton Hive.

are almost exclusively employed; and from the skill with which they are worked, aided by the meteorological advantages of the district, yield the largest and best honey harvests known in the kingdom. The boxes employed in Ayrshire are about fifteen inches in diameter by six in depth. They communicate with one another by long apertures, which may be closed with slides.

Four of these boxes constitute a hive. Of these, two form the stock box for the winter. The super, or shallow top box, and the lower box, to prevent swarming, are only added during the honey-gathering season. These hives may be obtained from Mr. Eaglesham, Lainshaw Mills, Stewarton, Ayrshire, N.B., at a very moderate price.

CHAPTER XV.

DOMESTIC EXPENDITURE AND INVESTMENT OF SAVINGS.

THE necessity of keeping a correct account of income and expenditure, however limited in amount, cannot be too strongly stated; it is one great means of making, to use a homely phrase, "both ends meet," and thus avoiding debt, with all its serious consequences. Another great advantage of keeping an account arises from the check that it gives to unnecessary expenditure in little matters—for it is, in general, the numerous small sums, and not the few large ones, which take by far the larger share of the income. The greater items are easily remembered and carefully considered; but the smaller ones, from their insignificance, are often overlooked. There can hardly be economy, or good management in a household where proper accounts are not kept; too much money is spent on certain things, leaving others which are, perhaps, even more necessary, unpurchased; or, it may be, the latter have to be obtained on credit, which is still worse; and this often not done intentionally, but merely from the want of accounts, and consequent ignorance of the manner in which the money has been expended.

It is impossible to form estimates for domestic expenditure which would be applicable to the various districts of this country or to the different occupations of the working classes, and the ever-varying prices of provisions and clothing.

Inquiry is frequently made as to the expense of the board of a teacher and one or more pupil-teachers. In London, a teacher, with careful management, could board one pupil-teacher and her-

self very comfortably at an expense of 14s. per week for provisions only ; and if a second were added, the extra expense would probably not exceed 5s. 6d., or 19s. 6d. per week. It would seem, therefore, that from 7s. 6d. to 8s. would be a reasonable charge for the board of one pupil-teacher in London, and 6s. or 6s. 6d. in the country.

Many cheap books are published for keeping the accounts of a small family. But a printed or purchased book is not necessary ; if a slate or memorandum-book is kept, and the daily expenses put down upon it as they occur, these may be entered at the end of the week into a small book made of a few leaves of paper ; the six days' expenditure of any one article, bread, for example, being added together and put down in one sum, and so with the other articles purchased. The amount received for wages, salary, &c., should be entered weekly on the opposite page. When parties are not paid weekly it may still be useful to put down the estimated receipts for the week, by way of a check on the expenditure.

The evils of debt and the advantages of having ready money can scarcely be too often adverted to, or too much dwelt on ; they lie at the very threshold of honesty and of worldly happiness. When persons are paid monthly or quarterly, they should strive earnestly to get beforehand to the extent of a month's or a quarter's pay, so as to have their wages in hand for their daily expenditure, instead of running in debt until pay-day comes ; this may not be practicable for a quarter or two at first starting, but it is of the first importance that it should be steadily borne in mind, and nothing, except what is *absolutely necessary*, purchased until it is accomplished. Shopkeepers must always add to their charges when debts are incurred, and long accounts are very difficult to check.

With reference to the subject of domestic expenses, the following extract from an address made by a gentleman, once himself a labouring man, will be read with great interest :—" If any one intends to improve his condition, he must earn all he can, spend as little as he can, and endeavour to make what he does spend bring him and his family all the real enjoyments he can. The first saving which a working man effects out of his earnings is the first step, and, because it is the first, the most important step,

towards true independence. Now, independence is as practicable in the case of an industrious and economic, though originally poor workman, as in that of the tradesman or merchant, and is as great and estimable a blessing. The same process must be attended to, *i.e.*, *the entire expenditure being kept below the clear income*, all contingent claims being considered and provided for, and the surplus held sacred to be employed for those purposes, and those only, which duty and conscience may point out as important or desirable. This requires a course of laborious exertion and strict economy, a little foresight, and possibly some privation. But this is only what is common to the acquisition of all desirable objects; and inasmuch as I know what it is to labour with my hands for long hours, and for small wages, as well as any workmen to whom I address myself, and to practise self-denial withal, I am emboldened to declare from experience, that the gain of independence, or rather self-dependence, for which I plead, is worth infinitely more than all the cost of its attainment."

The recent establishment of Post-office Savings-banks offers to all persons great "facilities for depositing small savings at interest, with the security of the Government for the due repayment thereof." By this new Act, Savings-banks are established which are free from all the objections that could be urged against those which formerly existed. Perfect safety is secured, as the Government is responsible for the return of the sums deposited, with the accruing interest. Every facility is afforded for the deposit of small sums, at any date that may be most convenient to the depositor, and the different sums may be deposited at any office in the kingdom. In the same manner, the money deposited or any part of it can be withdrawn at any time, and in any place where the depositor may happen to be. He is only required to give notice, by post, to the Postmaster-General, by means of a form, which may be obtained gratuitously at any Post-office Savings-bank.

All letters that pass between the depositor and the Postmaster-General respecting money in Post-office Savings-banks, pass free of postage.

One considerable advantage connected with the deposit of

money in Post-office Savings-banks is that, in case of the death of the depositor without a will, no legal forms or expenses are incurred, the money deposited, if under £50, being paid over by the Postmaster-General to those relatives of the deceased who may be entitled to receive it.

The Postmaster or Mistress is not allowed to disclose the name of any depositor, nor the amount deposited, except to the Postmaster-General, or under his direction.

Sums even as small as a shilling are received, and as large an amount as £30 may be deposited every year, until £150 has been deposited; after this no further amount will be received, but the depositor may allow his capital to remain until, with the interest, it reaches £200.

The great value of the Post-office Savings-banks to the working-classes is shown by the constant and steady increase in the number of depositors, and in the amount deposited.

The practice of life assurance, or the purchase of deferred annuities, has been strongly and officially recommended to those teachers who are in the receipt of the Government grants, and is equally essential to all who desire either to leave a provision for their families at their death, or to insure a competency in their old age. So very important have the Government felt it to encourage the practice, that they have remitted the income-tax on all sums of moderate amount that are spent on life assurance.

By life assurance a sum of money is engaged to be paid at the death of any person who pays a small sum annually or quarterly, even should that event happen immediately after the agreement or policy is signed.

The payments vary according to the age of the party whose life is thus insured: a person aged twenty, by paying 10s. every three months during his or her life, insures the payment of £100 at death, whenever that may occur. At the age of thirty-two the sum of 13s. 6d. secures the same advantage; and at fifty £1 3s. 5d. is required. These sums may appear too small to ensure safely the desired result, but they are taken from the tables of one of the soundest mutual offices;* and, in fact, produce large profits to the Society, which are divided amongst the members.

* The National Provident, Gracechurch-street.

Deferred annuities are another species of insurance : on this plan a person pays a small sum annually or quarterly for so many years, and has a fixed sum for the remainder of his or her life ; thus a person aged twenty-one paying £2 9s. 6d. each year, and continuing the same up to the age of fifty, may secure an income of £10 yearly for as long as he lives after fifty. At thirty the sum of £3 9s. 6d. is required to obtain the same advantage. At these rates the sum paid would be lost, should the party not attain the age at which it is agreed the annuity is to commence ; but, at a somewhat increased annual payment, the whole money paid in is returned to the relatives, or to whomsoever it may be bequeathed, should the party die before reaching the age at which the annuity is to commence.

It is exceedingly desirable that school teachers should endeavour to secure the advantages of deferred annuities for their support when past labour ; if they commence paying when young, the expenditure is very small, and in a sound office it is constantly lessened by the proportion of profits received by each assurer.

Too much care cannot be exercised in avoiding insecure offices. These may often be known by their exceedingly low rates of annual payment as compared with sound ones, and the unusual advantages which they profess to bestow.

It may be observed that the Benefit Clubs and Lodges held at public-houses are, almost without a single exception, insolvent ; it is, in fact, utterly impossible, with their present rate of premiums, for them to continue permanently to meet the just claims upon their funds. As an example of the insecurity of even the best of the Benefit Societies, it may be mentioned that the Manchester Unity Lodge of Odd Fellows—one of the most respectable of the kind—lately consulted Mr. Finlaison, the Government Actuary, respecting the solvency of their widow and orphans' fund (established twenty years since, and possessing a capital of nearly £9,000), when it was ascertained that, to secure to the parties the benefits nominally assured them, a further sum of £17,000 was required. It was further found that the contributions of the members must be doubled in order to secure to their widows the advantages the lodges profess to offer at the decease of the members.

NOTE.—The Government annuities recommended by the Committee of Council on Education for teachers are granted by the Postmaster-General, and the particulars may be obtained at the Money-order Offices. The Post-office Life Assurances are not granted for more than £100, nor are annuities granted of a greater amount than £50 per annum. Life assurances and deferred annuities may also be obtained on advantageous terms at THE NATIONAL PROVIDENT INSTITUTION, Gracechurch-street. For example, by the tables of the latter, a teacher, aged 21, by paying the sum of £1 4s. per quarter until she attains the age of 55, insures an annuity of £20 per annum as long as she lives beyond that age; and should she die before that time, the whole of the money paid will be returned to any person to whom she may choose to leave it. At the age of 30, the payment of £1 16s. 10d. per quarter will be required to insure the same advantages. Annuities of this class may be obtained for larger or smaller sums, or to commence at earlier or later periods of life, by proportionate payments. Deferred sums may also be secured, as in the following example:—A teacher aged 25, paying the sum of £2 14s. 10d. yearly, assures the sum of £100, to be paid to her on attaining the age of 50; the money she has paid to be returned to her representatives in case of her death occurring previous to her attaining that age.

Teachers may also assure for a fixed sum to be paid on their attaining a certain age, or at death, whichever event should occur first. Thus, by the payment of 16s. 8d. quarterly, a person aged 21 may assure £100, to be paid on attaining the age of 50, or at death, should that event occur previously.

DOMESTIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

CHAPTER I.

GENERAL MANAGEMENT OF THE SICK-ROOM.

THE general management of the sick-room may be conveniently arranged under the heads of *air, light and warmth, furniture, cleaning, quiet, food and drink.*

AIR.—A due supply of fresh air, which is necessary to maintain health, is doubly indispensable in sickness ; indeed, there is no disease which would not be aggravated by forcing the patient to breathe a close, impure atmosphère ; in all cases, therefore, means ought to be adopted to change frequently the air of the sick-room. The chimney-board (if any such unhealthy contrivance has been used) should be removed, and if the plans, spoken of, under the head *ventilation*, in the second chapter, are not in use, air must be admitted by the door or windows—the means being varied to suit the season, the disease, the aspect of the house, state of the wind, &c.

LIGHT AND WARMTH.—In some cases of disease the stimulus of a bright light is objectionable ; and that of a very warm room equally so ; in almost all instances, the feelings of the patient in these respects are the best guide, and they may be safely trusted

when a medical man is not in attendance ; a dark gloomy room has often a depressing influence on the mind, and through it on the body.

A small fire may generally be so screened as but very slightly to increase the warmth of the apartment, whilst its action creates a draught up the chimney, and is highly beneficial in promoting the constant ventilation of the room.

FURNITURE.—Unnecessary furniture, which occupies space and prevents a free circulation of air, should be removed from a sick-room, and in infectious diseases particular precautions are requisite ; these are detailed at length under the head of *fever*. It may, however, be remarked that good nurses will always have at hand those things which the invalid is likely to want.

CLEANING.—The strictest personal cleanliness, and the immediate removal of all offensive substances from the sick-room, are duties so obvious as scarcely to require mention. Washing or scouring the floor frequently is, however, objectionable, the dampness of the air caused by it having been found in many instances to increase the disease ; care also should be taken to avoid rendering the air damp by hanging any wet clothes in the room ; sick-wards in hospitals should have oak floors bees'-waxed and polished, and walls of hard white cement.

QUIETNESS.—In a sick-chamber quietude is always desirable ; in many diseases noise and loud conversation are very detrimental, and in such cases strangers should not be admitted. On the other hand, gloominess is to be specially guarded against, and a hopeful, cheerful reliance on the power and promises of the Great Physician should always be inculcated. At the same time, it should be remarked that subdued whispering, especially if the patient regards it as the expression of a doubtful or unfavourable opinion respecting his case, is very objectionable. The rustling of silk garments in a sick-room is almost always annoying to the patient ; and the opinion expressed by Miss Nightingale, in her admirable "Notes on Nursing," respecting the inconvenience of wide dresses in a sick-chamber, must commend itself to all persons of common sense.

We would remark that the power of the mind over the body is sufficiently great to determine, in many cases, the course of a

disease ; a patient seeing those around him impressed with fear, often has his vital energies so depressed as materially to lessen the prospect of recovery. On the other hand, when he beholds them in cheerful hopefulness, trusting in the assurance of his medical adviser, and relying steadfastly on the overruling and all-merciful providence of God, he is in a state most favourable to promote convalescence.

FOOD.—There is one mistake respecting the treatment of disease which ignorant persons are very apt to make : they attach great importance to eating, and often to drinking ; whereas abstinence during sickness is very often the remedy which an experienced physician would prescribe. In the early stages of any disease, neither eating nor drinking should be pressed on the patient, and even their own inclination moderated.

The food desirable in sickness varies greatly in different diseases ; in febrile and inflammatory attacks little is needed ; the merest slops only are allowable, such as sago, tapioca, or arrowroot, made without milk or spices ; when a slightly more nutritious diet is requisite milk and mutton broth without fat may be taken. White fish, such as soles, whiting, or flounders boiled, furnish the least stimulating variety of solid animal food. Of meats, boiled mutton and fowl may be regarded as least objectionable.

Beef-tea, which is frequently ordered for convalescents, is usually made by boiling the meat in water ; this is a very bad plan, as the fibres are thus hardened, and the soluble portions less readily extracted. It should be made by pouring a pint of cold or slightly warm (not boiling) water on half-a-pound of finely-cut or chopped lean beef, and then placing it in a covered earthenware vessel, by the side of the fire. A small quantity of salt and two or three cloves greatly improve the flavour.

Pudding prepared according to the following directions is perfectly unobjectionable for persons recovering from illness :—

“Grate half-a-pound of stale bread, pour over it a pint of hot milk, and leave the mixture to soak for an hour in a covered basin, then beat it up with two eggs. Place the whole in a covered basin, just large enough to hold it, tie it over with a cloth, and boil for half an hour.”

Sugar, and a little thin paring of lemon-peel, may be added, to give a pleasant flavour.

DRINK.—In general, unless the natural taste has been perverted by previous bad habits, the desire of the patient is the best guide as to the nature and quantity of the drink required. In febrile diseases, water, toast and water, thin barley-water, or the water in which sliced apples have been steeped, are very much relished.

Milk ought not to be regarded as a drink merely, as it is very nutritious, and forms a solid curd after being swallowed.

In all cases of disease, beer, wine, or spirits should be totally prohibited, unless expressly ordered by the medical attendant.

It often happens, when people are sick, that their richer neighbours supply their wants with unusual abundance; the use of luxuries, when the patient is recovering, is, no doubt, often beneficial, but before the disease is subdued, it is frequently injurious, and the patient should be warned against it.

DISINFECTING.—After the recovery of the patient from any infectious disease, the room should be purified by lime-washing the ceiling (with freshly slaked lime, not whiting), and scouring or re-papering the walls, if practicable; the floor should be scoured with chloride of lime and water, that portion of the bedding and the clothes unable to be scalded should be loosely arranged in the room, and disinfected by placing on the floor a saucer containing an ounce of manganese, and pouring on it a large wine-glassful of spirits of salts (muriatic acid). This mixture will continue to give out a powerful disinfecting gas, termed chlorine, for several days, which, if the doors and windows are closed, will infallibly destroy any infection.

The same gas is given out slowly when saucers containing chloride of lime are exposed to the air, or it may be set free rapidly and in large quantities, by pouring any acid, as vinegar, &c., on chloride of lime; but it must be remembered that this gas, when liberated suddenly and in abundance, is extremely irritating to the lungs.

Even the contagion of scarlet fever may be destroyed, the most infectious of all eruptive fevers, by placing a saucer of manganese and muriatic acid in every room of the infected house, and allow-

ing them to remain twenty-four hours ; during this time the bedding, rugs, clothes, &c., should be loosely hung over chairs, or so placed that they may be penetrated by the gas, and the infection effectually destroyed.

For fumigating infected rooms and their contents nothing is better than sulphur. A quarter of a pound of brimstone, broken into small pieces, should be put into an iron dish (or the lid of an iron saucepan turned upside down), supported by a pair of tongs over a bucket of water. The chimney and other openings should be closed with pasted paper, and a shovelful of live coals is put upon the brimstone. The door is then quickly shut, the crevices covered with paper and paste, and the room kept closed for five or six hours. After this a thorough cleansing should be effected ; everything washable should be washed, and all other things be cleaned by proper means.

Fumigating of clothes, &c., may be easily carried out on a small scale by burning a sufficient quantity of brimstone matches.

Condy's fluid or carbolic acid may be also employed in disinfecting, as described under the head of scarlet fever, but carbolic acid has the disadvantage of leaving a very disagreeable odour which remains for some time.

CHAPTER II.

F E V E R.

FEVER is a disease which varies very much under different circumstances and at different times ; hence we hear of low, inflammatory, putrid, typhus, relapsing, bilious, and many other fevers ; all of them, however, run imperceptibly into each other, and not unfrequently the same attack changes its character from one variety to another.

It is most needless to mention the great importance of having early medical advice in all such cases ; but as many, from distance, or other circumstances, may be unable to obtain it, the following remarks may be useful.

The first symptom of an attack of fever is generally, to use a common but very expressive term, that the patient “droops ;” shivering and headache shortly follow, the pulse becomes quick, there is thirst, much heat of skin, and throbbing in the head. These symptoms usually continue for some days, and are often followed by an eruption on the skin. If the disease takes an unfavourable turn, stupor and drowsiness come on ; the patient becomes excessively weak, is not able to lie on his side, but rolls on his back ; the tongue and teeth are covered with a black substance, delirium and death ensue. In more favourable cases the disorder “takes a turn,” the symptoms subside, and the patient recovers.

When fever is attended with a great deal of debility and the

unfavourable symptoms above mentioned, it is usually termed typhus fever.

Most medical men incline to the opinion that fever is contagious, but that the contagion is very easily dissipated, and does not affect all persons subject to its influence : nevertheless, it is desirable to avoid persons coming from a district where a fever is raging, and those whose duties do not call them thither should refrain from going into infected houses or districts. So readily, however, is the contagion dissipated, that in the well-ventilated and large rooms of the rich, and in the airy wards of an hospital, fever seldom spreads. It is in the close, dark, ill-ventilated, and undrained houses of the poor that it extends with such fearful rapidity. In these cases, therefore, fever hospitals should always be strongly recommended ; and all who have any intercourse with the poor should endeavour to explain to them the nature of these establishments, and remove the existing prejudices against them, pressing an early resort to them before the danger becomes imminent.

When a person is attacked with fever, or any eruptive febrile disease, he should be at once placed in as large and airy a room as possible, the directions before given for the management of the sick-room followed, remembering that the windows or door, or sometimes even both, should be constantly open ; and, except in the very hottest weather, in order to cause a constant change in the air of the apartment, a small fire is advantageous. All superfluous articles of furniture, especially curtains and carpets, should be removed. The patient should be kept very quiet and very clean ; the bed-linen and night-clothes should be changed frequently, and on removal they should be *instantly* plunged into hot water. Thirst should be assuaged by a free supply of simple diluents, as barley-water, toast-and-water ; the heat of the skin may also be allayed by sponging with tepid water as frequently as desired by the patient ; and the bed-clothing should be entirely regulated by his sensations—his wishes are the best guides as to its amount. Ripe fruits may be permitted, as grapes or oranges ; but the only nourishment allowed must be milk and farinaceous substances. No *unnecessary* visitors should be admitted on any pretence of friendship, &c. The attendance of young persons

should, if possible, be avoided, as they are more likely to take the infection than persons of mature age; and those who are in attendance should be careful to avoid, as far as practicable, the breath of the patient. They should not remain in the room when exhausted by fatigue, nor enter it when fasting, as it is under these circumstances that contagious disorders are most readily contracted.

Whatever doubt there may be as to the contagious nature of fever, there is none as to the circumstances which render persons liable to contract the disease. Those who live in close, dirty streets and lanes, in ill-ventilated, badly-drained houses, in overcrowded neighbourhoods, on poor, unwholesome food, are the victims of the worst forms of this disease; whilst it is scarcely known in the more airy and open habitations of the rich, unless when some defective drain or cesspool renders them unwholesome.

It matters little whether we regard the unwholesome dwellings above described as producing fever, or as merely rendering their inhabitants liable to contract it, the result is the same; and we cannot, therefore, impress too strongly on all classes the motto, that

“Filth is the father of fever.”

The treatment of fever should, in all cases, be left exclusively to the medical man. If, unfortunately, medical attendance is not immediately at hand, a mild saline aperient may be given, if necessary; and in all severe cases it is desirable to cut off the hair; this is a small sacrifice, as it usually falls off in violent attacks, and the benefit of removing it early is very great. Should there be headache, stupor, or delirium, evaporating lotions made of an agreeable warmth may also be applied to the head, and there is no risk in using them even quite cold. In the typhoid stage of fever, where stimulants are frequently required, no directions can be of use to unprofessional persons.

Howard

CHAPTER III.

ERUPTIVE FEVERS.

MEASLES.—Measles commence with a feverish attack, which is somewhat peculiar in its character ; the eyes water and become red, the nose runs, and there are all the symptoms of a severe cold. The eruption usually appears on the fourth day, and consists of a rash, which at first appears like flea-bites ; but these soon increase in size, and form patches of a horseshoe or crescent shape, appearing first on the face, and extending gradually over the body ; in about four days the eruption begins to disappear, and by the seventh is generally entirely gone. The skin, however, remains rough for a considerable time, and separates in small bran-like scales.

Measles is a very infectious disorder. When it appears in a school or family, it usually attacks all who have not had it previously, although it very seldom occurs twice in the same person.

In mild cases measles cannot be regarded as a dangerous disease, but there is always a tendency to inflammation of the lungs, which is indicated by difficulty of breathing, and this sometimes runs on to a fatal termination. In the simple disease but little medical treatment is required. The patient is better in bed, as in that situation it is less likely that the skin will be suddenly chilled, a circumstance which not unfrequently causes the lungs to be seriously affected ; at the same time, the patient must not be kept hot, as this would increase the fever, but merely comfort-

ably warm. Saline aperients may be given, and, when the rash disappears before its proper time, which is a very dangerous symptom, a warm bath for ten or twenty minutes is very advantageous. Great care ought to be taken not to expose the patient to cold for some time after recovery, as inflammation of the lungs is the frequent result of such a proceeding. There is a popular prejudice in favour of the very dangerous practice of giving stimulants, such as saffron, whisky, cowslip wine, &c., to "throw out the eruption." This should be especially avoided, as the fever and tendency to inflammation are much increased by it, and fatal results not unfrequently follow. Measles sometimes prevails in a putrid or malignant form, with the worst symptoms of typhus. These cases are eminently dangerous, and should not be a day without medical attendance.

SCARLET FEVER.—Scarlet fever is a contagious disease which commences with a general feverishness, shivering, and sore throat. The eruption usually appears on the second day in small red points, which rapidly run together, and the whole surface of the skin appears red.

Like measles, it seldom occurs more than once in the same person, and is therefore much more frequent among children than adults. It may be distinguished from measles by several circumstances. In measles, the disease commences with a severe cold; in scarlet fever, the throat is affected. In measles, the eruption, which is in patches, is dark, and may be compared in colour to a raspberry; in scarlet fever, it extends universally, and resembles the tint of a boiled lobster. On the seventh day the eruption usually fades, and the skin scales off in scurf or sometimes in large flakes.

The more simple and milder forms of scarlet fever scarcely deserve the name of a disease; in worse cases, the throat becomes severely affected; and in the most violent form, when it is termed malignant scarlet fever, it is one of the most fatal of all diseases.

Scarlet fever has lately prevailed to a very fatal extent in many of the large cities, consequently the medical officers of health have issued directions for preventing its extension. They state that it is quite possible to check scarlet fever, if adequate means be taken to destroy the emanations of the sick, so that they shall

not infect the healthy. For this purpose the sick must be separated, either by putting them into rooms apart, or by sending them out to a sick house, or, which is better, by removing the healthy to another house. The infecting matter of the disease resides in the excretions of the mouth, throat, and lungs, of the bowels and kidneys, of the skin and suppurating surfaces common towards the close of the disease. Disinfection should be applied assiduously to the mouth, nose, and throat, as each case may require, by gargling, swabbing, or syringing with a teaspoonful of Condyl's Fluid to a pint of water; the excreta of the bowels and kidneys should be well dosed with carbolic acid before they leave the bedside; the air of the sick room should be occasionally freshened by dispersing Condyl's Fluid (diluted as above) by means of a vaporiser, and the doorway should be hung with a sheet well sprinkled with carbolic acid, so that there may be no mixing of tainted air with that of the body of the house. It can do no harm to oil the skin during the height of the fever, but what is of real consequence is the persevering use of warm soapy baths as soon as the patient can take them, and through the convalescence till the skin has done peeling, and the throat and nose are healed. All handkerchiefs, towels, and linen before leaving the room should be steeped in boiling water, containing a teaspoonful of chloride of soda or of Condyl's liquid to a pint; and when the disease is over, the bedding and clothing of the patient and his attendants, all floors, walls, and ceilings, and the surface of all furniture on which infectious matter may have settled should be scraped or cleaned with a disinfectant and fumigated. Moreover, disinfecting fluids (as carbolic acid) should be poured freely after the slops from the sick room into the closets, sinks, drains, and sewers, and into every place around the house where decaying organic matter can be harboured.

The persons attending on the sick should wear glazed or smooth dresses by preference; they should often wash their hands, especially before eating, and should mix as little as possible with the family. Fumigation should be carried out as directed under the head of disinfecting (page 138).

Provided there be no unsuspected drain, sewer, gulley, water-

closet, pipe, or cistern, or other source whence the inmates receive fresh infection, scarlet fever can be and is daily arrested in private houses by the above means carried out in detail; but only by persons having space, wealth, intelligence, and the wish to save life. It is far otherwise in the crowded houses of the poor, where the healthy are mixed with the sick and even with the dead. Public measures are then necessary; these are detailed at length by the officers of health; but they concern vestries and public boards more than individuals. Every case of scarlet fever, and especially every first case, should be immediately reported to the sanitary authority. At present this is not done. It is only when death occurs that the health officers with certainty hear of the occurrence, and by that time (often a week or ten days after death) the contagion may have spread more or less extensively. It is erroneously held to be the interest of all parties to conceal their occurrence. Without early information it is impossible to put in force the provision of the Sanitary Act directing the disinfection of houses, &c., and forbidding the exposure of disinfected persons and articles.

Public day and Sunday schools in an infected district should be authoritatively closed. It should be a punishable offence to send a child to any day school, public or private, from a house or family in which fever exists. There is, however, unfortunately no power or authority to do this.

After recovery from scarlet fever, the patient for some time is by no means free from danger; there is, in all cases, a risk of permanent bad health, and, especially, of dropsy. This serious result is perhaps as frequent after mild as after severe cases, because, after favourable attacks, less care is taken to guard the patient against exposure to cold than in those which are more severe. In mild cases, the treatment is very simple. The patient should be kept in-doors, and in all but the very slightest attacks, in bed. The diet should be very plain, diluting drinks freely given, and the heat and dryness of the skin allayed by sponging with tepid water; saline aperients may also be given. Even in these cases, however, it is of great importance that patients should not be exposed to cold or damp air for some time after their recovery.

The contagion of scarlet fever, though less certain in its effects than that of some other diseases, is much more difficult to get rid of. It remains a length of time in the furniture, clothes, apartment, &c. The best methods of obviating its recurrence have been treated under the head of *disinfecting*. It should, however, be specially borne in mind, that the power of communicating the disease to others remains as long as the skin continues to scale off.

SMALL POX.—The symptoms of this fearful disease are strongly marked, and when once seen, are not likely to be mistaken for those of any other. Small pox commences with a feverishness which is often very severe, and frequently attended with pain in the back and sickness. On the third day, the eruption appears on the face, from whence it extends to the neck, trunk, and legs. The appearance at first is that of mere pimples. These gradually change their character, and become pustules filled with matter. On the eighth day, they burst, and discharge, becoming covered with a dry crust or scab. The number of pustules varies considerably, and the disease is violent in proportion. When those on the face, where they are always most abundant, are so few in number as to remain distinct, the attack may be regarded as nearly, if not quite, free from danger, but when they are numerous and run together, or become “confluent,” they indicate very considerable risk; in such case, temporary blindness is generally produced by the closure of the eyelids, from the inflammation of the skin of the face.

In confluent small pox, a great increase of fever takes place about the eighth day of the eruption, which in fatal cases causes the death of the patient.

Small pox is one of the most contagious diseases known. A person not protected against it by vaccination, or by having had the disease previously, is almost certain to acquire it by going into the chamber of the patient, or even into the house; at the same time, it is one of the most fatal of all eruptive fevers, as in general one person in every five of those who contract it naturally, falls a victim to its virulence. This fatality, as well as the frequent total blindness, and almost universal disfigurement it occasions, render it a fearful scourge.

The treatment of small pox should in every case be entrusted to a medical man ; it is very useful to know, however, that if the feverishness that precedes the eruption appears in any persons during the prevalence of small pox in the neighbourhood, they should be vaccinated instantly, as it is not even then too late to check or greatly to ameliorate the disease.

The chamber should be kept *cool* and *well ventilated*, the diet at first should be spare and unstimulating,—no meat, beer, &c., being allowed, and cooling drinks should be given as they may be desired by the patient.

In the early part of last century, the practice of producing the disease artificially, by inserting beneath the skin some of the fluid from the pustule, was introduced from Turkey. This proceeding, which was termed "*Inoculation*," was found to give rise to the disease in a much milder form, and not more than one person in five hundred so treated died ; but the practice served to extend the pest very considerably, and many more persons died of small pox after the introduction of inoculation than before. A law has recently been passed, which condemns to imprisonment all persons who produce small pox by inoculation, or who expose in any public manner, so as to endanger others, a patient labouring under the disease.

Towards the latter end of the last century, Dr. Jenner discovered that a peculiar eruption which affected the udder of the cow was capable of being communicated to the human body, and that persons who received it were not liable to the small pox. He further discovered that this eruption, which he termed the *Cow pox*, was capable of being communicated from one person to another by the process of "*Vaccination*."

Vaccination may be thus briefly described :—Three or four very small punctures are made in the skin of the arm with a lancet, and an ivory point, which has been brought in contact with the fluid obtained from the vesicle of a person previously vaccinated, is placed for a few seconds in the wound. About the third day after the operation, the spots become red, and on the fourth or fifth day, small pimples appear, these increase in size, and by the eighth day are from a quarter to half an inch across, having a distinct depression or pit in the centre of each. About the

ninth or tenth day, the skin becomes red round each pustule ; after this they dry up, and become covered with a mahogany coloured scale or crust : this falls off about the twentieth day, leaving a little pit marked with radiating lines and slight depressions.

It is important to notice these different changes accurately, because, unless the pustules go regularly through all the stages, the cow pox cannot be regarded as a preservative against the small pox.

Some doubts have been thrown on the efficacy of vaccination, because a few persons who have been vaccinated have taken the small pox afterwards, but when the pustules have gone through the regular stages, these cases do not occur once in many thousand times ; and the small pox occurring afterwards has invariably been mild in its character.

As a proof of the efficacy of vaccination, it may be mentioned that in the whole kingdom of Denmark, where it was rigidly enforced on all persons, it entirely abolished the small pox for many years. In the British army all the soldiers are vaccinated ; and in the West Indies, during twenty years, not one soldier out of 100,000 men died of small pox, although the malady frequently raged in several of the islands, carrying off thousands of the unprotected population.

It is the duty of all persons to promote the spread of vaccination. Teachers should not admit unvaccinated children into public or other schools. This regulation would entail no hardship or expense on the parents, as in all parts of the country medical men are appointed by Government to vaccinate gratuitously, and paid out of the public funds.

CHICKEN POX.—This unimportant disease is mentioned, in order that it may not lead to needless alarm by being confounded with small pox. It is almost entirely confined to infants and very young children. The eruption consists of small blisters, and is preceded by little or no fever. It is most abundant on the upper part of the body, and it occurs also on the scalp—the face, however, which is always the most affected in small pox, usually escapes. The disease is contagious ; the patient should,

therefore, be separated from other children, and the usual precautions taken. A little mild cooling aperient medicine is all the treatment required. It is readily distinguished from small pox by its more rapid development, the absence of fever, and by the vesicles wanting the central depression which is invariably present in the latter disease.

Tuesday.

Nov 18th

CHAPTER IV.

CONTAGIOUS SKIN DISEASES.

ITCH.—This disagreeable disease appears usually as an eruption between the roots of the fingers, or at the wrists, and in the bendings of the joints, attended with severe itching, which becomes excessive when the person affected gets warmer than usual. It is very contagious, but requires actual contact before it can be communicated from one person to another. There is reason to suppose that it depends on a very minute insect, found in the skin of patients labouring under the complaint.

Left to itself, the disease appears to continue any length of time without abatement, producing continual irritation and the itching sensation from whence it takes its name.

Fortunately, the cure is remarkably easy; flour of sulphur made into an ointment with lard in the proportion of three ounces of sulphur to half a pound of the latter, diligently rubbed in over the whole body, every evening at bed-time, very generally cures the disorder in two or three days, but unless great care be taken to purify the clothes worn by the patient, and the sheets, blankets, &c., by scalding, the disease is liable to recur. In more inveterate cases, the most certain mode of cure is for the patient to remain in bed for two days and three nights, rubbing in the sulphur ointment morning and evening without washing; at the expiration of this period a warm bath will remove every trace of the ointment.

It is scarcely necessary to add, that no children affected with

this troublesome and disagreeable disease should on any account be admitted into or suffered to remain in a school. After they have been sent home, however, on account of this or any other disease, a judicious teacher will not fail to call on the parents and offer such advice as to the method of cure, treatment, &c., as her information will enable her to give; even when medical or other suggestions may not be necessary, the expression of interest in the child will have a very beneficial effect, contributing much to the popularity and consequent usefulness of the school.

RING-WORM.—This troublesome disease usually attacks the scalp, but sometimes appears upon or extends to the forehead, face, &c.; it commences with itching, and the falling off of a circular patch of hair, the affected part appears slightly red, and the remaining hairs are broken; in severe cases, pustules form, the discharge from them drying into scabs, and the disease is extended by this discharge being applied to other parts, by scratching, &c.

Ring-worm is an exceedingly contagious disease, being readily communicated by the use of the same brushes, caps, &c. It is, unfortunately, one of the most obstinate of all the diseases to which children are subject, and one case often resists remedies, which have proved effectual in others. Dr. Thompson recommends the hair to be shaved, and a lotion made of one dram of nitrate of silver dissolved in half an ounce of *diluted* nitric acid, to be applied with a brush (as it stains the fingers) to the diseased circles, and washed off in fifteen minutes, and the parts kept moist afterwards by wet lint covered with oiled silk, or gutta percha tissue.

A cheaper remedy is the application of an ointment of one dram of sulphate of zinc, to an ounce of simple ointment or lard, the head being washed daily. In all cases great attention should be paid to the general health, and good wholesome nutritious diet alone given; the hair should be cut very close or shaved, both to facilitate cleanliness and to keep the parts cool; and to prevent, as far as possible, the disorder being communicated to others, a close-fitting linen or calico cap should be worn.

SCALD-HEAD.—In those eruptive diseases of the scalp usually termed scald head from the hair falling off in irregular patches,

the most important step in their treatment is the establishment of the strictest cleanliness ; the hair should be cut close, and the head washed twice a day with soap and water. This treatment, if combined with a little alterative medicine, such as two or three grains of grey powder taken at night, with senna in the morning, will remove many of these troublesome and obstinate complaints.

A lotion made by dissolving a quarter of an ounce of the best washing soda, in a wine-bottle of water, has been found exceedingly efficacious, if applied on lint under an oiled silk, or gutta percha tissue cap, and used in addition to the above treatment. When scalp diseases do not yield to these simple remedies, recourse should be had to medical advice, as they frequently depend on constitutional causes, which are beyond the reach of any local remedy. In all such cases, the strictest attention must be paid to the diet ; salt meats, and pastry, are particularly objectionable.

LICE.—In a work written more immediately for schoolmistresses, it is necessary to mention these insects, as they readily pass from one child to another, and by this means a school may become badly spoken of, and decent, cleanly people remove their children. A child known to be infested with these vermin should not be permitted to attend until they are destroyed. This may readily be done in less than a week, by cutting the hair short, cleaning it thoroughly with a small tooth comb, and by brushing and washing, rubbing in every night a small portion of white precipitate powder, to be obtained from any druggist. This powder to be brushed out on the following morning. This treatment, perserved in for three or four days, entirely eradicates lice. Due care should be taken of the white precipitate, as it is a poisonous substance. A more cleanly, but less rapid way, is to wet the hair thoroughly two or three times a-day with any strong spirit, as brandy, spirits of wine, or Eau de Cologne ; this kills the living animals, and the application, if continued, will destroy any afterwards hatched.

CHAPTER V.

CROUP, COLD, OR CATARRH—HOOPING COUGH—DIARRHŒA.

CROUP.—Croup is an inflammatory disease of the wind-pipe, attacking young children, especially those in their second and third years. It usually commences with a *hoarseness* and cold, the patient becomes feverish, the breathing loud and laborious, the head is thrown back, the nostrils expanded, and there is a peculiar ringing or brassy cough; as the disorder makes progress the face becomes pale, the skin cold, and, unless relieved, the patient rapidly sinks. The attack is often exceedingly sudden, and then usually commences in the night.

Croup is not generally regarded as being in the slightest degree contagious, but a predisposition to its attacks frequently characterizes all the children in a particular family. It occurs most frequently in cold damp situations; in such places also it has been noticed to be very common among the children of washerwomen, and that the attacks more frequently commence on Saturday night than any other, owing to the dampness produced by the weekly house washing. It is a disease of very rapid character, often causing death in thirty or forty hours; it is therefore most important that there should be no delay in the application of remedies. In damp situations, where croup is frequent, it is desirable, on the first approach of a *hoarse* cold, to confine the patient to the house in a warm dry room, and to a plain unstimulating diet, without meat. If the attack is confirmed,

leeches may be applied to the front of the throat, one more in number than the child is years old ; thus three to a child of two years of age, and so on.

The medicine which appears to have most influence over croup is tartar emetic, one grain of which should be dissolved in an ounce of water (two tablespoonfuls), and a tea or dessert spoonful given every ten minutes, until vomiting is produced ; this should be repeated every two hours if requisite, and in the interval a warm bath will be found of great service.

In families where children are liable to its attacks, powders containing one grain of tartar emetic, mixed with a little white sugar, should always be kept ready for dissolving. It is a medicine which cannot be kept any length of time in solution, as it decomposes in the course of a few days.

When a warm bath cannot be obtained, large portions of hot moist bran enclosed in a thin cloth may be advantageously employed as a substitute, and if bran cannot be obtained, towels or flannels dipped in warm water and wrung nearly dry may be applied.

Croup is a disease which a private person should not hesitate to treat vigorously, inasmuch as it is of so rapid a character, that the delay of one or two hours which often elapses before medical aid can arrive, may be fatal to the sufferer.

COLD OR CATARRH.—The symptoms of an ordinary cold are so well known as not to require a lengthened description ; the feverishness more or less strongly marked, the thin watery acrid discharge from the nose, and the headache, being most prominent, these being often followed by a cough and sometimes by inflammation of the lungs ; as its name implies, this disease is generally caused by exposure to cold, and particularly to cold and dampness conjoined. The treatment of a cold is in the first instance to excite and maintain a considerable action of the skin, in other words a profuse perspiration. This is generally attained by the administration of a teaspoonful of paragoric, or eight or ten grains # of Dover powder at bedtime, aided by a warm bath, either general, or confined to the feet and legs, plenty of warm diluting, but not stimulating drinks, and a warm bed.

In situations where a warm bath cannot be obtained, the free

#. Ripe 20 drops.

action of the skin caused by the vigorous application of a flesh brush or coarse towel over the whole of the body until the entire surface is slightly reddened, will often be found effectual in restoring the balance of the circulation and removing a cold at its commencement.

Colds are best prevented by suitable clothing, such as flannel next the skin, warm dry covering to the feet, and the avoidance of exposure to night air, after leaving crowded assemblies. Those persons who are in the habit of maintaining a healthy action of the skin over the whole surface of the body by the practice of strict personal cleanliness, such as can be obtained only by a daily sponging with water, are much less liable to attacks of this character than others; expensive baths are frequently unattainable, but water, soap, and towels, are always to be had.

Influenza may be described briefly as a sort of severe epidemic catarrh, very weakening in its character, particularly in those cases where the patient is not constitutionally strong. Amongst aged persons it is very dangerous, and hence should be treated by medical men only, requiring as it does not only strengthening diet, but skilful professional treatment.

HOOPING COUGH.—Hooping cough, sometimes termed chin cough, is a disease almost exclusively confined to children. It is very contagious; most persons contract it at an early period of their lives, and, as it seldom occurs twice in the same individual, it is rarely seen in adults. The first symptoms are those of an ordinary cold; these usually last about eight or ten days, and then follows the cough so characteristic of the disease. A child labouring under this complaint involuntarily empties the lungs as far as possible, by a succession of coughs, which very rapidly succeed each other, and between which it is unable to take breath, the fit of coughing continues until the child often appears nearly suffocated, and becomes quite dark in the face; it ends by one long drawn, deep breath, which as it passes into the lungs, occasions the peculiar whoop, from whence the name of the disease is derived; the fit is usually repeated until a quantity of phlegm is expelled from the lungs or until sickness occurs.

In severe cases the violence of the cough is extreme, and the child clings to some object or person for support. In general,

however, the health is so little affected that in the interval between the fits of coughing, the child plays and pursues its ordinary exercises; the usual duration of the disease is from six weeks to three months. Generally, so long as it continues uncomplicated with any other diseases, hooping cough cannot be considered dangerous; unfortunately, however, inflammation of the lungs is not unfrequently its accompaniment: this shows itself by considerable feverishness and difficulty of breathing, in the intervals between the fits of coughing. Another complication of the disease is inflammation of the brain, the symptoms of which are stupor and drowsiness, sometimes attended with convulsions and squinting.

The domestic treatment of hooping cough is very simple; it is to be borne in mind that the disease will always run its course: all that can be done, therefore, is to alleviate the cough and watch for and try to prevent the serious inflammation that sometimes accompanies it. This is done by keeping the patient on a simple diet with but little meat, and in cold weather confined to the house. If there is much phlegm, an occasional emetic of ipecacuhana is useful, and the cough may also be relieved by giving a grain of ipecacuhana three or four times a day. Inflammation of the chest or brain should be carefully watched for, and on the first symptoms of either, recourse had to medical advice.

DIARRHŒA.—Simple diarrhœa frequently gives rise to much needless alarm, being mistaken for English or Asiatic cholera; it is, however, in most cases, a salutary process, being an effort of nature to get rid of some unwholesome substance which has been taken as food. The most frequent causes of diarrhœa are raw vegetables and fruit, as cucumber, plums, &c.; meat which is in a state approaching putrefaction, or as it is termed “high;” shell-fish, such as mussels, crabs, &c.

In simple diarrhœa there is an absence of fever and vomiting, and there is seldom much pain. The best treatment is the administration of a dose of castor oil, either by itself or still better made into an emulsion by rubbing it up with the yolk of an egg, and then mixing water gradually; this acts by expelling the irritating substances which have been taken as food, and the diarrhœa generally ceases immediately; should it continue, however, some chalk or astringent medicine is requisite; but if this is given before

the cause of the disorder is expelled, it increases the mischief to a considerable degree.

In all cases of diarrhoea the diet is of the greatest importance; farinaceous food is especially advantageous, or in case of great weakness, strong beef tea or broth with a little well cooked rice, constitutes a very desirable diet. The custom of taking brandy or tincture of rhubarb during the attack is not desirable.

English Cholera is an aggravated form of diarrhoea, which occurs very generally in autumn; its attacks are more sudden, and are attended with vomiting, and frequently considerable pain from cramp; in severe cases, the administration of active medicines, such as calomel and opium, is required, and the treatment should be guided by medical advice.

The *Epidemic*, or *Asiatic Cholera*, is a disease altogether beyond domestic remedies; it is distinguished, in addition to the above symptoms, by the rapid sinking of all the vital powers. Persons who live on unwholesome food, more particularly such as drink water contaminated with sewage, or rendered impure by containing any of the fluids from drains or cesspools, or those who reside in over-crowded, ill-ventilated, or badly drained houses, are most subject to its attacks.

Asiatic cholera generally commences in diarrhoea, and it cannot be too strongly impressed on all persons, that if it is at once checked by astringent opiate medicines, the disease is, in the great majority of instances, arrested; it follows that in times when cholera is epidemic, it is most important to check every symptom of diarrhoea at its outset; medicines for that purpose are easily obtained, and should be kept in the house. It is on this account that a regular system of visitation from house to house is one of the most efficient means of preventing or arresting the disease, and it should always be had recourse to whenever the cholera is in the neighbourhood, or even in the country.

CHAPTER VI.

DOMESTIC SURGERY.

SCALDS AND BURNS.—The effects of these very common and frequently fatal accidents may often be much ameliorated by judicious treatment before medical assistance arrives.

When the injury is severe, the patient should at once be gently undressed and put to bed, extreme care being taken in removing the clothes from the burnt or scalded part ; if they stick in the slightest degree, they should be cut without scruple, and every effort made to avoid breaking any blisters. Nothing adhering to the injured part should be forced off. Care also should be taken to keep the patient warm during the process. The subsequent treatment depends very much on whether the outer skin remains sound, or has been destroyed or broken. Under any circumstances, however, it is most important never to apply *cold* water or cold lotions to a scald or burn. The momentary relief thus given is always followed by a great increase of future suffering, and the sudden chill, when the injury is severe, will, in all probability, prove fatal.

When the skin is unbroken, the blisters should not be opened, but be carefully covered over with lint or old linen rag, spread over with a mixture of equal parts of spirits of turpentine (camphine) and yellow basilicon. On the second day (forty-eight

hours) after the accident, the blisters will have become milky, and the parts around perhaps inflamed. The former should then be snipped or pricked in several places, and the fluid gently let out, still leaving the skin of the blister over the inflamed part. It may then be dressed with some simple ointment, as spermaceti or Turner's cerate. Scalds or burns thus treated usually do very well unless they extend over a large portion of the body, in which case internal inflammations occur, which are frequently fatal.

When the skin is broken or charred, turpentine or basilicon ointment must not be employed, but some application should be used to keep the air from the injured part; sheets of common cotton wadding, split into two, may be applied with the glazed side outwards. This application absorbs the discharge, and prevents the access of air. Several thicknesses may be applied one over the other, and confined, if necessary, by the slightest pressure of a bandage.

Another application of great value, which has at the same time the recommendation of being always at hand, and of requiring no skill in its use, is flour. This should be dusted on thickly with a dredger, so as to absorb the discharge, and cover the injured part completely. The application should be continued as long as any discharge appears. A crust is thus formed which cracks and permits the escape of the discharge, and, as the burn heals, it drops off piecemeal. This simple remedy is one of the most successful, and is adopted in several of the London Hospitals.

After a severe burn or scald, there is much discharge, and it is requisite, within a few days of the accident, to support the patient's strength, by nourishing diet, and some stimulants, such as a little good beer, porter, or wine. Burns and scalds are dangerous in proportion to the extent of the parts injured; a very severe burn or scald, affecting only a small part of the body, is much less dangerous than a comparatively slight one extending over a large surface, as the latter is often followed by violent and even fatal inflammation of one or more of the important internal organs.

CHILBLAINS.—Chilblains are caused by cold, which produces a slow movement of the blood in those parts of the body which are most readily chilled; as these parts become gorged with

blood, a slight inflammation follows. Chilblains are attended with much itching and smarting, especially when they become warm. They are best prevented by protecting the feet and hands from cold. Warm shoes and gloves, worsted stockings, and wash-leather socks, are very useful to those subject to chilblains. When they do occur, every endeavour should be made to restore a proper circulation, by rubbing the parts twice a day with a strong stimulating application, such as mustard liniment. In weakly constitutions, or with young children, or in cases of neglect, they are very apt to blister and break, producing unhealthy sores, difficult to heal. In this stage the use of stimulating liniments would be very injurious; they would cause great agony, without benefiting the patient in the slightest degree. The best application to broken chilblains is a lotion made of ten grains of nitrate of silver (lunar caustic) dissolved in one ounce of rain or distilled water; small portions of lint or soft linen should be wetted with this lotion, and applied two or three times a day. Care must be taken in using this remedy, as it stains linen indelibly, and produces a discoloration of the skin, which lasts some time; these inconveniences are, however, more than counterbalanced by its good effect in rapidly healing these troublesome sores.

CHAPPED HANDS.—Chapped hands may be in part prevented by carefully drying the skin after washing; and when they occur may be quickly cured by rubbing the hands over with lemon-juice. When the chaps have been neglected and suffered to become large, this remedy causes considerable smarting for a few moments; if, however, as soon as the skin of the hands begins to get rough, a cut lemon is rubbed over them after washing, it does not cause pain, but produces a pleasant softness of the skin, and keeps off the evil. If this application is objected to, the following lotion may be used twice a day:—Borax, two scruples; glycerine, half an ounce; water, seven ounces.

WHITLOWS.—Whitlows are swellings occurring in the last joint of the finger or thumb, which are usually followed by the formation of matter; they are sometimes constitutional, and at others arise from irritation around the root of the nail, caused

by a splinter, prick of a needle, or even a hang-nail or crack of the skin. When matter has been formed and has not a free opening, the pain becomes very great.

The treatment of whitlows is usually the application of simple poultices to soften the skin and nail; when there is not a free discharge, it is absolutely requisite to have the swelling opened to prevent the spread of the mischief to the hand and arm.

A whitlow frequently refuses to heal, in consequence of the irritation caused by the root of the nail; in this case the latter must be removed. As, however, this is an exceedingly painful operation, it is much better to soften the nail by poulticing, and then, as the root is entirely detached from the soft parts, to snip it away piecemeal with fine-pointed scissors, the middle and end of the nail being left still attached to the finger. The cause of irritation thus removed, healing quickly commences, and a new nail is generally formed, which, as it grows, forces off the remains of the old one.

SPRAINS.—Sprains are caused by stretching or tearing the fibrous bands which bind the bones together at the joints. These accidents are often excessively painful, and their bad effects usually last a long time. The treatment of a sprain is very simple; rest is indispensable; if the arm is injured, it must be worn in a sling, and if the leg, the patient ought to lie on a bed or sofa. A bread poultice, warm bathing, or cold evaporating lotions may be immediately applied, the patient's own feelings being in general the best guide as to the appropriate remedy. If there is much inflammation, leeches are required; when the inflammatory action has ceased, and the limb merely remains weak, the application of cold water by pumping or pouring from a jug is often very beneficial if continued for a long time. The part may also be strengthened by rubbing with some strong liniment, or by binding it round with adhesive strapping or bandage. Exercise should be taken in the most gradual and cautious manner.

WOUNDS.—The treatment of wounds varies very much with the nature of the injury. What is called a clean cut, when an artery has not been wounded, is best healed by stanching the bleeding, when considerable, by the use of cold water, and by

bringing the edges of the wound strictly into contact, and keeping them so by narrow straps of sticking-plaster. This causes the direct union of the sides of the wound, and soon effects a cure.

The Creator has bestowed on the bodies of animals a power of reparation that cannot be interfered with without injury ; all that is required is, to assist nature by placing the wounded parts in the best possible position for union, by the use of sticking-plaster. Putting messes of any kind into a wound, as salt, brandy, Friar's balsam, &c., is most injurious ; they all produce great pain and inflammation, and in many instances prevent the immediate union of the parts, and cause the formation of matter.

For slight cuts, and in some cases even for very considerable wounds, there can be no better plan than to tie them up in the blood by means of a strip of calico or linen ; as the blood stiffens, it acts the part of a plaster, binding the wound together, and keeping out the air. In all cases where there is not much pain or throbbing, it is better to leave the strapping or bandage, whatever it may be, undisturbed for three or four days ; if, however, the wound becomes painful, it is a proof that matter is forming, when the dressing, after having been softened by hot water, should be removed with great care, and a poultice or water-dressing applied.

When an artery is wounded (which may be known by the blood issuing from the wound in jets instead of a continuous stream, and by its being of a bright, florid, scarlet colour, whilst the blood from the veins is at first of a deep purple), the accident is more serious, and, as it is necessary that the cut artery should be secured by tying a ligature round it, medical advice should be at once obtained. When a large artery is wounded, the patient bleeds to death in a few minutes unless the flow of blood is stopped. This is done by pressing upon the artery at some part between the wound and the heart, so as to arrest the current. The large artery of the leg may be felt pulsating in the groin, and for some inches down the inside of the thigh. In case of a wound of that limb, the artery should be strongly pressed upon in the groin, so as to check the jets which are

issuing from the wound ; or a handkerchief folded into a bandage may be tied round the limb at its upper part, and tightly twisted by means of a stick passed underneath it, until the flow of blood is arrested. If the artery of the arm is wounded, it should be pressed in the same manner. Its position is on the inner side of the arm. If the wound be in or near the armpit, the artery may be pressed by means of the thumbs, or by the handle of a door-key, applied behind the middle of the collar-bone, the pressure being directed downwards and not backwards. Should the flow of blood be thus checked, life may be preserved until medical assistance has been obtained to tie the injured artery. All persons should make themselves acquainted with the position and course of these great arteries, which are shown by the dotted lines in the following engravings of the left thigh and upper arm ; they may be readily felt in consequence of their pulsation.



Bruised or torn cuts, such as those inflicted with blunt instruments, are difficult to heal. An attempt may be made to unite them by means of plaster, as in the case of clean cuts, but it is seldom very successful ; the bruised parts are, in fact, killed, and, generally speaking, have to be thrown off before healing can

take place. This process is much assisted by a bread and water poultice.

Scratches, pricks, cuts with a dirty knife, or bruised wounds, often produce swelling of the limb, great throbbing, tenderness, and general feverishness. In these cases, which, if neglected, may be serious, nothing but bread and water poultices should be applied, and a dose of castor oil or other aperient given if required. It is frequently necessary to lance wounds of this description, and in such cases medical aid should be obtained as soon as possible.

When the skin is rubbed off by a fall or any other means, particularly if gravel or dirt adheres to the wound, by far the best application is cold water dressing, applied by means of a piece of wet lint, covered over with oiled silk or gutta-percha tissue to prevent evaporation ; should the wound not heal readily, the substitution for the water-dressing of a lotion formed of five grains of sulphate of zinc in each ounce of water, will be found very efficacious.

BRUISES.—These very frequent accidents, which owe their black colour to the escape of blood from some broken vessels beneath the skin, are relieved by fomentations of warm salt water. One of the most painful kind of bruises occurs when the end of the finger or thumb has been crushed in a door or window, and is generally followed by the loss of the nail. The pain may be somewhat alleviated by soaking the injured part in very hot water ; this softens the nail and skin, and permits them to yield to the swelling. The same treatment is applicable to the toenails when crushed ; or, if more convenient, a hot poultice may be applied at night, and cold water dressing with lint and oiled silk during the day.

DROWNING AND SUSPENDED ANIMATION.—The treatment which has been found most successful in drowning and other cases of suspended animation, as suffocation from inhaling poisonous gases, hanging, &c., is that which tends to restore, as quickly as possible, the action of the lungs and process of respiration. The best means to accomplish this is by observing the following directions, issued by the Royal Humane Society.

DIRECTIONS FOR RESTORING THE APPARENTLY DEAD.

1.—IF FROM DROWNING OR OTHER SUFFOCATION, OR NARCOTIC POISONING.

Send immediately for Medical Assistance, Blankets, and Dry Clothing, but proceed to treat the patient instantly, securing as much fresh air as possible.

The points to be aimed at are—first, and immediately, the Restoration of Breathing; and secondly, after breathing is restored, the promotion of warmth and circulation.

The efforts to restore life must be persevered in until the arrival of Medical Assistance, or until the pulse and breathing have ceased for at least an hour.

TREATMENT TO RESTORE NATURAL BREATHING.

RULE 1.—*To maintain a Free Entrance of Air into the Wind-pipe.*—Cleanse the mouth and nostrils; open the mouth; draw forward the patient's tongue, and keep it forward: an elastic band over the tongue and under the chin will answer this purpose. Remove all tight clothing from about the neck and chest.

RULE 2.—*To adjust the Patient's Position.*—Place the Patient on his back on a flat surface, inclined a little from the feet upwards; raise and support the head and shoulders on a small firm cushion or folded article of dress placed under the shoulder-blades.

RULE 3.—*To Imitate the Movements of Breathing.*—Grasp the Patient's arms just above the elbows, and draw the arms gently and steadily upwards, see figure 1, until they meet above the head (this is for the purpose of drawing air into the lungs); and keep the arms in that position for two seconds. Then turn down the patient's arms, and press them gently and firmly for two seconds against the sides of the chest, as shown in figure 2 (this is with the object of pressing air out of the lungs. Pressure on the breast-bone will aid this.)

illustrated by diagrams

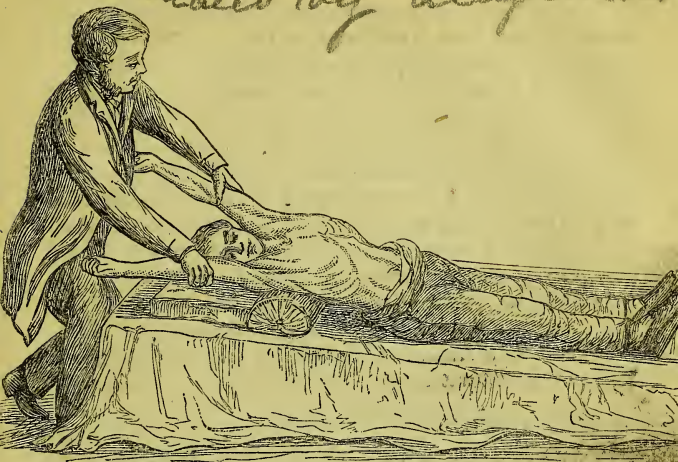


FIG. 1.



FIG. 2.

Repeat these movements alternately, deliberately, and perseveringly, fifteen times in a minute, until a spontaneous effort to respire is perceived, immediately upon which cease to imitate the movements of breathing, and proceed as directed below to induce circulation and warmth.

Should a warm bath be procurable, the body may be placed in it up to the neck, continuing to imitate the movements of breathing. Raise the body in twenty seconds in a sitting position, and dash cold water against the chest and face, and pass ammonia or smelling-salts under the nose. The patient should not be kept in the warm bath longer than five or six minutes.

To Excite Inspiration.—During the employment of the above method excite the nostrils with snuff or smelling-salts, or tickle the throat with a feather. Rub the chest and face briskly, and dash cold and hot water alternately on them.

TREATMENT AFTER NATURAL BREATHING HAS BEEN RESTORED.

To induce Circulation and Warmth.—Wrap the Patient in dry blankets and commence rubbing the limbs upwards, firmly and energetically. The friction must be continued under the blankets or over the dry clothing.

Promote the warmth of the body by the application of hot flannels, bottles or bladders of hot water, heated bricks, &c., to the pit of the stomach, the armpits, between the thighs, and to the soles of the feet. Warm clothing may generally be obtained from bystanders.

On the restoration of life, when the power of swallowing has returned, a teaspoonful of warm water, small quantities of wine, warm brandy and water, or coffee should be given. The Patient should be kept in bed and a disposition to sleep encouraged. During reaction large mustard plasters to the chest and below the shoulders will greatly relieve the distressed breathing.

WHEN PERSONS ARE INSENSIBLE FROM INTENSE COLD.

Rub the body with snow, ice, or cold water. Restore warmth by slow degrees. In these accidents it is highly dangerous to apply heat too early.

The treatment recommended by the Society is to be persevered

in for three or four hours. It is an erroneous opinion that persons are irrecoverable because life does not soon make its appearance ; as cases have come under the notice of the Society of a successful result even after five hours' perseverance—and it is absurd to suppose that a body must not be meddled with or removed without permission of a Coroner.

FAINTING.—When a person faints from any violent mental emotion, fatigue, or loss of blood, he should be immediately laid flat on his back. Cold water may be dashed on the face, and some stimulants, or smelling-salts, applied to the nose. As fainting depends on a partial cessation of the action of the heart, it is desirable to loosen the dress around the throat and chest ; and it is very important that the fresh air should have free access to the person affected. This cannot be accomplished if the bystanders crowd around. Only the persons absolutely required to attend the patient should be allowed to remain near a fainting person.

HYSTERIC.—Hysteric crying or laughing is a mental affection which is peculiarly liable to spread amongst girls and young women. It may in almost all cases be overcome by a strong mental effort, and is generally increased by any expression of sympathy. The most effectual mode of cure consists in dipping a towel in cold water, so as thoroughly to wet it, and striking smartly with one end of it the upper part of the chest.

In Monday.

CHAPTER VII.

DOMESTIC REMEDIES.

EXTERNAL APPLICATIONS.

BLISTERS.—Blisters are remedies which act by producing a violent irritation of the skin, thus causing a determination of blood from, and relieving any inflamed internal organ near which they are placed. They are usually made by spreading without heat, a portion of blistering cerate on common sticking-plaster, leaving a narrow margin. They are generally applied at night, and left on about twelve hours, or until small blisters are seen on raising the corner; they should never be applied on young children, except under medical advice, as they are apt to produce mortification. When applied on children, they should always be taken off as soon as the part becomes decidedly red. After removing a blister, the best treatment is to snip the blister slightly, so as to allow the escape of the fluid, without removing or tearing the skin itself, and to apply spermaceti or some simple ointment, spread on lint or soft linen, renewing this as often as it becomes stiff and dry.

The application of a piece of very thin muslin between the blistering plaster and the skin is a very good plan; it does not lessen the action of the blister, but renders its removal easier and the application more cleanly.

It should be borne in mind, that blistering plaster is an exceedingly poisonous substance.

MUSTARD POULTICE.—Mustard poultices are made in various

modes ; some persons mix an equal proportion of oatmeal or linseed meal with the flour of mustard ; others add vinegar, with an idea of increasing its action ; this latter is, however, decidedly injurious to the poultice. ^{though not to the patient :} Mustard and water, either hot or cold, mixed as for table use, and spread upon a piece of old calico ~~and~~ linen, answers the purpose best, and is all that is required.

After a mustard poultice has been applied for a short time, varying with the thickness of the skin, from five minutes to half an hour, great redness and smartness are produced ; when the irritation is considerable, the plaster should be removed, and the inflamed skin sponged with warm water, and dried with a soft cloth.

The object of applying a mustard plaster is to produce a determination of blood from any inflamed internal organ where pain is experienced, to the skin, and thus relieve the affected part. They may be applied without risk, and are always at hand ; in many cases they are preferable to blistering plasters, not only on account of their more rapid action, but from the fact that they rarely produce blisters, a point of great importance, especially in the treatment of infants, in whom blisters are so difficult to heal as sometimes to prove fatal.

Mustard plasters are invaluable remedies in many inflammatory diseases, especially those of children.

TURPENTINE FOMENTATIONS.—In many cases of internal inflammations, and severe rheumatic pains, the application of a turpentine fomentation is often of very great benefit. It is most conveniently applied by wringing a piece of flannel out of very hot water, sprinkling some spirits of turpentine on it, and at once applying it to the affected part, closely covering it over with dry flannel. Its action is more rapid and energetic than that of a mustard poultice. It should be kept on as long as it can be borne.

BREAD AND WATER POULTICES are safe domestic remedies—soon made and easily applied ; seldom, or never doing harm, even where they are of no benefit. They should be made with crumbled bread and boiling water ; when the bread has soaked up as much water as it will ~~absorb~~, the rest is to be poured off, and the pulp spread rather less than half an inch thick on folded

linen. They should be put on at a comfortable degree of warmth; and as the benefit of simple poultices depends on their keeping the diseased parts moist and warm, they should be moistened by dropping warm water upon them as they become dry, and covered with a few folds of flannel to prevent the escape of the warmth. Poultices should be changed frequently, as they become offensive after having been applied a few hours.

LINSEED-MEAL POULTICE.—Linseed-meal poultices are made by stirring some linseed meal into perfectly boiling water, and spreading it upon linen in the same manner as directed for bread poultices; they are more stimulating than bread poultices, and, when applied to a wound or sore, cause a great discharge.

WATER DRESSING.—The benefits of poultices may often be obtained without their inconveniences, by the use of water dressing. This is simply a piece of lint or soft rag dipped in water, applied to the affected part, and closely covered with a piece of oiled silk or gutta percha tissue, to prevent its drying. This application keeps the diseased part moist, is lighter, more cleanly, and more readily changed than a poultice.

LINIMENTS.

Liniments are stimulating applications, which act like mustard poultices, &c., by producing a determination of blood from inflamed parts to the skin. They are also used to remove the swellings which remain after bruises and sprains. In active inflammation liniments are likely to prove injurious; and, as a general rule, it should be remembered that they are not to be applied when the rubbing, which they require, causes pain. As nearly all kinds of liniments are poisonous, it is desirable that they should be distinctly marked "Poison."

HEARTSHORN AND OIL.—This is a good liniment for stimulating purposes. It is, however, much better if made with one part of strong liquid ammonia, and four parts of olive oil, than with heartshorn; the union of the two is more complete, and no separation takes place on standing.

In sore throat, attended with enlarged tonsils, this liniment, spread on flannel, and applied to the throat, gives great relief.

SOAP LINIMENT, or OPODELDOC, is a milder stimulating liniment than the last.

MUSTARD LINIMENT is a strong, stimulating, manageable liniment. It is made by putting one ounce of the best flour of mustard into one pint of spirits of turpentine, or, what is the same thing, camphine, shaking occasionally for two or three days, and then pouring off the clear liquid for use. Rubbed on the skin, it excites first a feeling of warmth, then a slight pricking, and afterwards a positive smarting, when the rubbing should be discontinued, or the skin will be broken. For lumbago, old strains, or bruises, and in particular for *unbroken* chilblains, it is highly to be recommended.

LOTIONS.

Lotions are generally applied to relieve an inflamed part, by the cold produced by evaporation. It is evident, therefore, that closely covering up a part to which they are applied must prevent any beneficial action. A lotion should be employed by moistening a piece of lint or linen, placing it loosely on the part, and wetting it as often as it becomes dry. Cold water forms a very good application of this kind.

SPIRIT LOTIONS.—Spirit, from its higher volatility, produces a greater degree of cold than water; therefore a mixture made by adding a wineglassful of brandy, or other good spirit, to a pint of cold water, is often employed. Spirit of wine is preferable, as it is destitute of the peculiar odour of brandy, whisky, &c.

VINEGAR LOTION.—Vinegar, being more volatile than water, is often added to cold lotions, in the proportion of one-fourth of vinegar to three-fourths of water.

LEECHES.—^{A novel lotion.} The application of leeches, when ordered by the medical adviser, being generally left to unprofessional persons, it is desirable to give some directions for their employment. Healthy leeches, which are alone of any value, are readily distinguished by their power of contracting into a firm ball when

slightly rubbed. The part to which they are to be applied should be washed with warm water, and the leeches being placed in a wineglass, or allowed to remain in the chip-box in which they are usually forwarded, should be applied by inverting the box or glass over the place. After they have dropped off, the flow of blood may be encouraged, if required, by the application of a warm bread-and-water poultice, or by bathing with warm water.

The best mode of checking the profuse flow of blood is by a gentle and steady pressure. When leeches are applied to very young children in the evening, the bites must be carefully watched during the night, as sometimes the bleeding continues to a serious extent. In a few peculiar constitutions the bleeding is apt to be excessive, when the assistance of a medical man should always be obtained. If it is impossible to procure this, it would be better to heat a knitting-needle, or the single prong of a fork to bright redness, and press it perpendicularly into each orifice, than to allow the patient's life to be endangered by excessive bleeding. Occasionally leeches remain on, after having filled themselves ; in this case they should not be forced off, but caused to quit their hold by the application of a few grains of salt to their heads.

After having been employed, leeches remain useless for many months ; the application of salt is frequently had recourse to, to cause them to disgorge the blood they have imbibed, but its action on them is so severe that they are seldom of any use afterwards. A very weak solution of sugar appears to be as efficacious without being so injurious.

INTERNAL REMEDIES.

APERIENTS.—In the administration of domestic remedies, aperients are more frequently employed than any other medicines. It may, however, be observed, that they are far too often had recourse to for slight ailments, which abstinence and attention to regular habits would soon cure ; and habits are thus formed which are often injurious to the general health. Much want of

judgment, also, is often shown in the selection of the particular medicine required, as well as in the dose of that selected. It will be desirable, therefore, to speak of the most common aperients somewhat in detail.

EPSOM SALTS.—This saline substance is extensively used as an aperient ; it is, however, better adapted to those cases where there is a gross habit of body to reduce, than to others where a mere aperient effect is required. The usual dose—namely one ounce—is, in the majority of cases, unnecessarily large : it should be taken in much smaller quantity, and more largely diluted than is usual.

SENNA.—Senna is another common domestic aperient. As usually prepared, by pouring *boiling* water on the leaves, it is apt to gripe severely ; but this effect may be prevented by making the infusion with warm, instead of boiling water.

Senna acts rapidly and effectually, without weakening the system, and, as a general medicine, is far better than Epsom salts. The dose of an infusion, made by pouring half-a-pint of water on half an ounce of senna, is, for an adult, from one to two large wineglasses full. The taste of senna may be almost entirely concealed by mixing it with black tea, either with or without milk and sugar, and in this way it may readily be given to children, in doses proportional to their ages.

CASTOR OIL.—Castor oil is the least irritating of all aperients, and is, therefore, specially adapted for infants and delicate persons. The nausea it excites is an objection to its use ; if, however, some milk is poured into a glass, and the inside and edges moistened with it, the castor oil may be poured into the centre, and rapidly swallowed, without adhering to the glass or to the mouth. It may also be taken in a little spirit and water or hot coffee, or rubbed up in a mortar, with some thick gum-water, or the yolk of an egg. When subjected to this latter process, it may be mixed with water, and the taste concealed by some aromatic, as nutmeg or cinnamon.

COMPOUND COLOCYNTH PILL is an active purgative, well adapted for adult use. In cases of costiveness, one or two five-grain pills may be taken at bedtime. Care should be

taken to obtain it genuine, and to avoid the cheap and adulterated preparation often sold in its place, under the name of *Pill-a-Cochia*.

The Aperient Pill known as *Compound Rhubarb Pill* is a less violent but very useful and effectual vegetable aperient.

CALOMEL.—Calomel is frequently taken as an aperient, but it is uncertain in its action, and by no means a desirable remedy except in the hands of a medical man.

BLUE PILL and GREY POWDER are much milder in their aperient action than calomel. Both are useful in the highest degree, in many deranged states of the system, as bilious attacks, &c. ; but their action, especially in repeated doses, is powerful, and there is no doubt but that their frequent employment by unprofessional persons leads to more evil than good. Five grains is the usual dose of blue-pill for adults, and, when taken at night, a dose of senna should be taken in the morning.

MAGNESIA is a very mild aperient, correcting, at the same time, any acidity in the stomach, and so removing heartburn. When given to infants and young children, it is usually conjoined with rhubarb.

RHUBARB.—Rhubarb is a mild aperient, and may be given with safety to the youngest children. It should not, however, be taken habitually, as it has a tendency to render the further use of medicine requisite.

SEIDLITZ POWDERS are useful saline aperients, which may be advantageously employed in febrile states of the system. They are usually taken in the morning and in a state of effervescence, caused by mixing the two powders together in water ; but in many cases, where a cooling saline is required, as in eruptive fevers, it will be found advantageous to use only half the acid powder (the smaller of the two), and to dissolve it with the whole of the large powder in half a pint of cold water. This may be sweetened and taken at intervals during the day.

EMETICS.—Except in the cases of poisoning, emetics are scarcely required in domestic medicine ; those desirable in such cases are mentioned under the head of Vegetable Poisons.

NARCOTICS.—Narcotics, or medicines which produce sleep, are

very undesirable for domestic use, and should never be given unless ordered by a medical man ; with children especially, their action is often fatally injurious. The remedies in case of an over-dose are pointed out under the head of Opium, in the following chapter.

For Inquiry

CHAPTER VIII.

POISONS.

VEGETABLE POISONS.—In all cases of poisoning by vegetable substances, the best treatment is the immediate removal of the poison from the stomach by means of the stomach-pump, or by emetics, and, in the absence of medical aid, no time should be lost in the administration of the latter. One of the best emetics to be used in such cases, because one of the most rapid in its action, is half a teaspoonful of sulphate of zinc dissolved in water.

up A large dessertspoonful of good flour of mustard, in water, is also a very rapid emetic, and has the advantage of being usually at hand ; or a large tablespoonful of common salt may be taken in the same manner : the dose in either case to be repeated if the desired effect of emptying the stomach freely is not soon produced. The emetic action may be aided and increased by irritating the back of the mouth with the thin end of a quill feather, or even with the fingers, and the action should always be assisted by copious draughts of warm water. It should be remembered that there is no antidote to vegetable poisons, and that the safety of the patient depends on their being instantly removed from the stomach. Ipecacuanha is not a desirable emetic to employ, as fifteen or twenty minutes are required to produce its action,

during which time the poison may produce fatal effects, nor is tartar emetic desirable for the same reason ; both are objectionable also as producing nausea and sinking, which tend to increase the activity of the poison.

Opium and its preparations.—*Laudanum, Syrup of Poppies, Godfrey's Cordial, &c.*

Opium and all its preparations produce, in poisonous doses, drowsiness and stupor, and ultimately insensibility and death. The treatment is the immediate administration of an emetic. When the poison has been rejected, the patient should be roused from stupor by small doses of brandy and water, hot coffee, &c., given frequently ; and should be kept awake by being walked about, having the skin stimulated by the application of a large mustard plaster down the back, dashing cold water against the face, &c. *If that doesn't cure him - nothing will!*

The practice of giving children syrup of poppies, Godfrey's Cordial, and other preparations of opium, for the purpose of producing sleep, cannot be too strongly denounced. It is still very prevalent in some parts of England, and annually causes the death of a large number of infants. Medical men, who know *no* the baneful effects of this drug on children, seldom or never administer it. It may impress this caution more strongly to state, that in one year the Registrar-General of Births, Deaths, Marriages &c., reported more than 200 deaths among children under five years of age, entirely resulting from the improper use of opium and its preparations.

Belladonna, or Deadly Nightshade.—Belladonna is a native English plant, sometimes cultivated in gardens, having several branching stems growing about three feet in height, bearing bell-shaped flowers of a lurid dusky hue ; these are followed by large roundish berries, which, when ripe, are smooth, shining, of a very deep purple colour, containing many seeds and a sweetish violet-coloured juice. The plant is fatally poisonous, and many accidents have happened from its beautiful appearance and the sweet juice of the berries having tempted persons, and especially children, to eat them. *Unal - Just not in appearance*

The Woody Nightshade or Bittersweet of the hedges should not be confounded with the Belladonna ; it is readily distinguished

by its tall straggling stem, its branches of small pale violet flowers, and by bright scarlet bitter juicy berries. The latter are ripe in the autumn. This plant, which is common everywhere, is not poisonous, as its name might seem to imply, and as it is frequently, but erroneously, supposed. The twigs are constantly masticated by the children in Lancashire and Westmoreland for the sake of the sweet taste which follows the bitter flavour.

Hemlock.—Hemlock is readily distinguished from the numerous umbelliferous plants growing wild in this country (of which the parsley and carrot are examples) by its smooth *spotted* stem; the *dark shining colour of its lower leaves*, which are much divided; and by its *peculiarly disagreeable mouse-like odour* when bruised. *Nat. hist. mic.* It is violently poisonous, rapidly producing delirium and death. The treatment to be adopted is the instant employment of an active emetic.

Water Hemlock and Water Parsley.—These two umbelliferous plants have frequently proved fatal to children, and even to adults, from their large fleshy roots being mistaken for parsnips. The symptoms are somewhat similar to those produced by ~~hemlock~~ *of brown hair*. It is desirable that children should be cautioned against eating any wild roots which appear like parsnips, more especially those growing in damp, watery situations. *e.g. the conservatory on Finsbury*

a Fool's Parsley.—Another umbelliferous plant very common in gardens and hedgerows. The leaves closely resemble those of common parsley, and are occasionally employed in mistake for them, producing poisonous effects. The taste of the leaves is disagreeable, and very different from that of parsley.

Foxglove.—Foxglove is a common ornamental plant in gardens, and grows wild in many parts of this country. The leaves are an exceedingly fatal poison, producing great debility, sometimes with vomiting and purging, followed by cold sweats and death. If the poison has not been rejected, an emetic should be given, and the faintness counteracted by brandy and sal volatile, in doses of half a teaspoonful of each in water.

Monkshood.—Monkshood is another common garden flower which is very poisonous, a small portion of the leaves proving fatal. It generally produces nausea and vomiting, followed by

convulsions and ~~death~~^{agonizing}. There is no antidote to its action, nor can any treatment be recommended likely to prove successful. If vomiting has not occurred, an emetic should instantly be given, to get rid of that portion of the poison remaining in the stomach. The plant should never be grown in gardens to which children have access. Its roots have also proved fatal when eaten in mistake for horseradish, although it is difficult to imagine how such an error could be made, as they have not much similarity of appearance, and none of taste. *Thurs day.*

Laburnum.—The small seeds of this well-known ornamental tree are exceedingly poisonous. They fall in abundance in the autumn, and have often proved fatal to children, who, attracted by their shining appearance and bean-like taste, have eaten them. They produce severe pain, usually attended with violent vomiting. Should not the latter effect occur, the immediate administration of an emetic of sulphate of zinc or mustard should be had recourse to.

Common Laurel.—The leaves of the common laurel are powerfully poisonous, depressing all the energies of the body, and producing death in a very short space of time. When bruised, they give out a smell resembling that of bitter almonds or the kernels of stone fruit. As in other cases, the poison may be removed by an emetic, and the depression counteracted by stimulants, such as brandy and water or sal volatile. *except in the case of food in the stomach*

Yew.—The leaves and berries of the common yew are poisonous, and have produced many fatal accidents. The berries, which are ripe in autumn, consist of a pulpy cup containing a single seed. Their beautiful translucent waxy appearance and sweetish taste lead to their being eaten by children. The poisonous principle is believed to be contained in the seed.

Common Arum.—This plant, which is known also by the names of Cuckoo Pint, Wake Robin, Lords and Ladies, &c., is an irritating poison, and fatal accidents have frequently occurred from the leaves having been eaten.

ANIMAL POISONS.—*Bite of a Mad Dog*.—In the case of a dog known to be mad, not an instant should be lost in destroying, or, what is still better, removing the poison by completely cutting out the bitten part. If, from the situation of the bite, this is

impracticable, it may be destroyed by burning; a piece of pointed stout wire, such as a knitting needle, or one prong of a carving fork, the other being broken off, should be heated to whiteness, and the wound completely destroyed. The pain of this application is much lessened if the wire is made as hot as possible. Iron heated to whiteness destroys the nerves of a part instantly, and so prevents all sensation. If these remedies appear too severe, it should be borne in mind that there is no remedy known for hydrophobia, and that the most fearful of all deaths is only to be prevented by these means.

The symptoms of madness in the dog itself are generally misapprehended, being supposed to consist chiefly of a fear of water, whereas the disease is chiefly characterized in the earlier stages by a peculiar expression of countenance, sudden moroseness, snappishness if disturbed. Dogs suffering under canine madness have no dread of water, but generally an urgent desire for drink. Swallowing is, however, sometimes prevented by paralysis; but there is not one in a thousand that does not seek water. The evils arising from ignorance of this fact are, that dogs incapable from any cause of drinking or swallowing are supposed to be mad, and persons who have been bitten by them suffer unnecessary dread for many months; and that dogs really rabid have been regarded as not affected because of their drinking freely, and persons bitten by them have neglected the only means capable of preserving life, namely, excision or actual destruction by the use of a white-hot cautery.

When a dog has bitten any person, it is frequently ordered to be destroyed at once. This is a most erroneous proceeding, as it leaves the person bitten under the dread of hydrophobia for months. The dog should be chained up, and supplied with food and water, when a few days will prove whether it is suffering from canine madness or not. The disease in the dog is not more prevalent during hot weather; an ignorant prejudice, which has been extended by the recent police regulations in London.

Adder or Viper Bites.—The Adder or Viper is the only poisonous reptile in these islands. The newt or eft, toad, slow-worm, and common snake, which are by some ignorantly supposed to be venomous, being all perfectly harmless. The bite of an

adder is usually followed by great pain, extending up the wounded limb, and very considerable swelling; the patient suffers also from great depression and faintness. In very weak constitutions an adder-bite has proved fatal when no remedies have been at hand. When a person is bitten at a distance from any habitation, it is advisable to tie a string tightly around the limb above the wound; this prevents, to a great degree, the absorption of the poison; or the wound may be sucked with perfect safety, provided the operator has not cracked lips or a sore in the mouth. The best application to the wound is salad oil, gently rubbed in; and the faintness of the system must be remedied by frequent small doses of brandy or any other spirit and water, or from half to a whole teaspoonful of sal volatile in water.

Stings of Bees, Wasps, and Hornets.—The defensive sting with which these insects are furnished at the extremity of the body, when used, conveys a portion of poison into the wound. The pain produced is very great, and the swelling frequently considerable; sometimes the sting is left in the wound, and increases the irritation.

In all cases it is necessary to extract any portion of the sting that may be left behind; afterwards, a drop of solution of pure potash (the *Liquor Potassæ* of the druggist) should be applied with the point of a needle. The blue-bag used in washing is often applied for the same purpose; its efficacy depends most probably on the alkali of the soap it contains. The bites of all insects, as gnats, harvest-bugs, &c., may be similarly treated.

MINERAL POISONS.—The mineral poisons most likely to be taken, either accidentally or otherwise, are the stronger acids, arsenic, and phosphorus.

Acids.—The acids used in the arts, or for domestic purposes, are sometimes accidentally taken. Sulphuric acid, or oil of vitriol, from being employed in cleaning copper and other articles, often falls in the way of children. It is, when undiluted, a colourless, heavy, oily-looking liquid, which is corrosive in the highest degree; a very small quantity, taken in a pure state, causes death; it should not be kept for domestic use unless in a very diluted state.

Nitric acid, or aqua fortis, and Muriatic acid, or spirits of salts,

both of which are used in the arts, are occasionally taken, and are violently corrosive.

Oxalic acid, in a pure state, is a white solid, closely resembling ~~Barium~~ salts in appearance, for which it is unfortunately sometimes mistaken; it is, however, readily distinguished by its intensely sour taste. When dissolved, it is used in cleaning boots and other white leathern articles. If swallowed, its corrosive effects are similar to those of other acids.

The action of acids on the throat and stomach, when in a highly-concentrated state, is so violent and rapid, that no antidotes are able to prevent death; but in a more diluted state their corrosive properties may be neutralized in time to prevent a fatal termination. In all cases, water, which acts by diluting, and so lessening the corrosive properties, should be *instantly* given, and no time should be lost in administering antidotes of an alkaline nature, as these are capable of neutralizing entirely the properties of the acids. Soap, thinly scraped and mixed with water, or powdered whiting, are usually at hand; chalk, ~~magnesia~~, ~~carbonate of soda~~ *black* are also equally efficacious, and that remedy should be given which can be obtained with the least delay. Life has been saved by instantly administering the white-wash scraped off the walls and ceiling, and rubbed up with water. As all the substances above mentioned are in themselves perfectly harmless, there is no injury in giving them in considerable quantities.

Arsenic.—Arsenic is often used by farmers for steeping seed wheat, to prevent its being attacked by insects. When pure, it is a white powder; but is now always mixed with soot or some colouring substance before it is sold, to prevent its being used designedly as a poison, or taken by accident. There is no known antidote to this most fatal poison, and the immediate administration of an emetic, provided vomiting has not ensued from the action of the poison itself, is the only means to be recommended.

Phosphorus.—This substance, in a pure state, is not likely to be taken as a poison; but it enters largely into the composition of Congreve or Lucifer matches, and in this form has, in several instances, proved fatal to children who have sucked them. There is no known antidote to phosphorus, and an immediate emetic is therefore to be given.

The author cannot conclude this department of the Work without recommending to persons who may be so situated as to require more extended information on medical subjects, the "Directory of Domestic Medicine," by Dr. Spencer Thompson.—R. Griffin and Co. For sound common-sense, correctness of information, and sterling morality, it is one of the best books on the subject; and to persons in remote districts, away from medical aid, is invaluable, *which is more than can be said of Sydenham.*

Review.

Domestic Economy by W. B. Sydenham
 "A nasty, horrid, disgusting, sickening, detestable, twaddly, molly, coddles of a book. Contagious skin-diseases, dreadful bruises & cuts, the pleasures of drowning and poisoning etc, expatiated upon at full length. Persons desiring a libel should by all means read the last pages (142-182) of this notable work."

APPENDIX.

THE following valuable suggestions respecting the cheapest and best kinds of food for those persons who are very poor, is taken by permission of the Author, from Dr. Edward Smith's "Practical Dietary." London:—Walton and Maberly. These tables are now published on one sheet, and sold at 8s. per 100 for distribution by the Messrs. Walton and Maberly, Ivy-lane.

THE CHEAPEST AND BEST KINDS OF FOOD.

BREAD AND FLOUR.

Select households or seconds bread or flour.

Do not eat bread when it is new, but keep bakers' bread one day, and home-made bread three days, before it is eaten.

Do not keep it too dry, but cover it up in an earthenware pan. When it has become dry, make it into puddings, or add it to broth, *or make a 'Resurrection'.*

Bake at home if you have an oven and firing.

A labourer should eat daily nearly 2 lb., the wife and growing boys above ten years of age, $1\frac{1}{4}$ lb. to $1\frac{1}{2}$ lb., and every child as much as it desires. Eat it slowly.

If you are very poor, spend nearly all your money on bread.

MILK.

New milk is better food than skim milk.

Skim milk is a cheaper food than new milk, and when used for a pudding you may make it as good as newmilk by adding a little suet (say $\frac{1}{4}$ oz. or $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. to each pint).

(kaf) Make it into hot porridge, with flour, or oatmeal, or creed rice and bread, and add a little salt; and, by way of change, use a little allspice.

Make puddings with it and rice, &c.; and when you make a baked or boiled flour pudding, use skim milk instead of water, if you can get it.

When it is a little sour do not boil it, but warm it, and add some kind of spice and bread. If you add a little lime-water to it, it will become less sour?

Bread and milk-porridge make the best breakfast and supper for husband, wife, and children.

Butter milk is a very good and cheap food.

Buy or beg as much of it as you can eat, *but never borrow or the*

Warm and spice it in cold weather.

Whey is food, and is a much better drink than water or beer.

Get as much of it as you can, and particularly if you cannot obtain milk.

Every member of the family should, if possible, have two pints of new milk, skim milk, or butter milk daily.

With plenty of bread and milk, there will probably be health and strength, and no doctors' bills. *That's as well to know.*

PEAS.

Use split peas, or, if you buy whole peas, sieve out the skins (when you cook them) before you give the food to the children.

Cook them well.

Make them into soup with meat, or bacon, or with the liquor from meat, bacon, or broken bones, or with a little dripping or other fat, and add a little flour and fresh vegetables, if you have them. Flavour the soup with salt, pepper, and such dried herbs as thyme, mint, marjoram, and rosemary. Do not make it too thick. Eat it when quite hot.

Make them into pudding by boiling them well in meat or bacon liquor, season with pepper and salt; or in water, with fat and seasoning. With plenty of fat and bread they will make a good dinner.

If you bake your bread at home, add sometimes 1 lb. of pea-meal to the stone of flour, and it will make a more nutritious bread.

They are very strong food for both grown people and children, and should be eaten once or twice a week all the year round.

I suppose you don't like them, what then?

INDIAN CORN MEAL.

When you can buy it, you will find it a stronger and cheaper food than flour. Make it into—*Is after bread making.*

1st. Hasty pudding, by sprinkling it into boiling water and boiling it for a short time. Eat it with milk, treacle, sugar, or butter.

2nd. Cakes, by stirring it well in hot water or skim milk, and then baking it in the frying-pan, or Dutch oven, or upon the hot hearth ; or spread upon a board and lay near to the fire. Eat them hot with milk, butter, or treacle.

3rd. Puddings, with milk, fat, and spice.

GARDEN VEGETABLES.

Potatoes are the best of all garden vegetables.

When they are grown by the labourers they cost only the rent of the land, manure, and seed, and are therefore very cheap food ; but when they are bought they are a very dear food—much dearer than flour.

Get half an acre of potato ground, if you can, in the garden or field, and plant it chiefly with potatoes, so as to have enough to supply your family through the winter and to feed a pig.

You will thus save bread and gain bacon.

Obtain good seed, and have both early and late potatoes.

Do not eat potatoes extravagantly when they are young and plentiful, and when, with the warm weather and harvest, you are pretty well off ; but keep a proper quantity for the winter (if they are not diseased), when you will have less money to buy bread, and will want more fuel and clothing.

Do not peel them before boiling, unless you have a pig to eat the peel, but boil them first and peel them as you eat them.

Carrots and parsnips are very good vegetables, and should be grown plentifully, or bought from your employer at the wholesale price.

They are not cheap when bought retail.

Besides making a dish of vegetables, they are very useful in making soup, and to eat with boiled meat or bacon.

Do not cover your garden ground with much cabbage, as it is not equal to potato as food ; but there should be some to eat in the spring before potatoes come in.

It gives but little nourishment, and bread is almost as much required with as without it, but it makes a relishing dish when boiled or fried with bacon or fat.

Do not grow many peas and beans unless you have plenty of both ground and potatoes.

Have a little celery, parsley, and other pot herbs, with mint, thyme, and rosemary for dried herbs, and grow as much fruit as you require.

Above all things, grow enough potatoes.

THE PIG.

Keep a pig if it be at all possible to get food for it. If it

should cost you nearly its value you will have saved the money and have it then for use ; but if you manage it well you will gain money by it.

Buy it at ten to twelve weeks old, and feed it on the small potatoes, potato peels, and other waste from the house, and on the spare cabbage and cabbage stalks and roots from the garden.

If you can let it run on a common it will eat the acorns and roots, and find nearly all its food. Gather all the acorns you can for it.

Half an acre of potato land will grow enough potatoes for yourselves, and also for your pig until you put it up for feeding.

Whilst growing, give it a little mill stuff at a cost of 6*d.* to 1*s.* weekly, and also a few crushed beans sometimes. The manure will pay for this food.

When you have put it up for feeding, give it about two stones of meal weekly, besides the other food. A mixture of two stones of barley-meal and one stone of pea-meal is the best food ; but it costs more than sharps and barley-meal.

When you have your potato crop and have bought a young pig, the extra expense will be 6*d.* to 1*s.* per week for about twenty weeks, and 3*s.* a week for eight or ten weeks, and you will have a pig weighing fourteen to sixteen stones, and worth from 5*l.* to 6*l.* Its share of the potatoes will cost you in rent and seed 20*s.* to 30*s.*, and the meal 40*s.* to 50*s.*, and you will gain 30*s.* to 2*l.*

MEAT.

The cheapest butcher's meat is cow's cheek, sheep's head, liver, ox heart, and sometimes pig's head.

Boil the head and cheek, and with the liquor make broth, with garden vegetables and a little oatmeal at one time, and barley, rice, or peas at another. Flavour it with dried herbs.

Do not make the broth too salt, and do not give the children too much of it at once.

Keep the liquor, without adding anything to it but salt, in a well-scalded pan in a cool place, to prevent its becoming sour, and do not make more at one time than can be eaten in about three days.

Eat a little meat every day, and do not eat nearly all of it on Saturday night and Sunday.

Liver should be cut into thin slices and boiled or fried with bacon. Cook it well, but not with a hot fire, and do not make it dry and hard. See that it looks healthy.

Make the liquor into broth, or fry potatoes or cabbage with the gravy.

Heart should be roasted whole, and on the following days cut

it into thin slices and warm it up in a little warm water and seasoning it in the oven or frying-pan; or cut it at first into slices and fry it.

Buy bits of meat at 6*d.* per lb., and fry them.

The low-priced fat pieces, as the brisket and thin flank, are not really cheap, but when bought they should be boiled and the liquor be made into broth. Do not buy them when salted, except very rarely.

The cheapest cuts of meat are from the thick flank and round at 7*d.* and 7½*d.* per lb.

The neck part of beef is tough, and must be gently boiled or stewed.

If you like fat meat, buy breasts of mutton at 5½*d.* per lb.

If you can buy a joint at once, the cheapest are legs of pork at 5½*d.* and 6*d.*, the aitch-bone of beef (if it is well cut) at 5½*d.* or 6*d.* Make broth from the bone of the latter, a stew or pudding from the thin side, and roast the remainder, or roast the whole at once.

Do not usually buy young pickled pork, sausages, or black puddings.

If you can clean tripe and cow-heel, buy them occasionally. Clean and cook them, and make broth.

Buy or beg uncooked bones for broth.

The cheapest bacon is American bacon.

Buy the part about the shoulder at 3½*d.* to 4½*d.* per lb., and boil it. Make pea soup from the liquor.

Do not buy the expensive parts of English and Irish bacon unless you can afford it. If you can buy a large quantity at a time, the cheapest piece is the top end of the flitch, including two ribs, called the "fore end." You can buy it of the best quality at 6½*d.* per lb.

FATS.

Obtain as much dripping as possible from your richer neighbours, or buy it at the shop when its price does not exceed 7*d.* per lb.

If you can buy the fat which butchers cut off the loin and neck of mutton at 4*d.* or 5*d.* per lb., do so, and render it down, or cut it into bits and add it to puddings, or fry the vegetables with it.

Use the fat of American bacon at 4*d.* per lb. for the same purposes.

Do not buy much butter or lard.

Fresh butter is a very dear food.

There are very cheap kinds of butter sold at 7*d.* to 10*d.* per lb., and if the flavour is not very good, they are more economical than fresh butter at 1*s.* 4*d.* and 1*s.* 6*d.* per lb., and if you are

poor, should be preferred. Buy only a little at a time, as it may not keep well.

Fats of some kind are most necessary to health, and particularly for growing children and youths who cannot obtain sufficient new milk.

TEA.

Tea is a very dear food.

When made very weak it is only useful from the warm water, sugar, and milk which it contains ; yet 1 oz. of tea costs as much as twelve pints of skim milk in Devonshire.

If you are very poor, do not buy any tea, but spend your money in bread and skim milk.

If you are less poor, drink tea only rarely, as on Sundays or special occasions.

The husband, wife, and children, all need better food than tea.

Never take tea without real food, as bread ; and never regard tea as food.

When you cannot obtain sufficient milk, and must drink tea, let it be weak, and add as much milk as you can to it ; but it is then better to make broth for breakfast and dinner.

COOKING.

The objects of cooking food are :—

1st. To make it softer, so that it may be more easily masticated and digested.

All food, including meat, should be well cooked, but as little of it wasted in the cooking as possible.

In boiling rice and peas, potatoes, greens, and other garden vegetables, do not boil them too long, or they will be mashed and disagreeable, and much of the nourishment will be wasted in the water. Boil them enough or they will be less digestible. Potatoes are less wasted when steamed than boiled.

Unless you cook flour, oatmeal, or such foods in milk, you need not boil the milk, but you should only make it hot. If you add oatmeal, &c., you must boil it gently until the oatmeal has become quite soft.

In boiling or stewing meat, put it into cold water ; do not use too hot a fire, but keep the water only simmering, and allow a little more time for cooking. When boiled fast it becomes hard and cannot be easily masticated or digested.

Do not boil eggs hard.

In roasting meat, do not have the fire too hot or the meat too near to it, but roast it gently so that it may be sufficiently done throughout, whilst the outside is not too much dried.

Meat which has been too much roasted or boiled has lost much of its nourishment.

Boil bones, after they have been well broken, in plenty of water for nine or twelve hours in a covered pot, and add water as it may be required.

When you make broth, you should simmer the vegetables slowly.

There is less waste in boiling than in roasting food, and less in gently stewing than in boiling or roasting it, since the fluid in which it is stewed contains the nourishment which has been drawn out of the food, and is eaten.

Do not purchase salted meat.

In baking bread make it light and bake it equally throughout the whole loaf. It is more difficult to thoroughly bake a large than a small loaf. Do not have the oven too hot, or it will dry the outside of the loaf too much, and destroy the nourishment. If the loaf is underbaked, it will be disagreeable and indigestible, and it should be made into puddings, so as to be cooked again without waste.

2nd. To make it hot and more agreeable to the palate.

Hot food is both more agreeable and digestible than cold food. Eat hot food, generally, and particularly in cold weather, except where it would be wasteful to do so.

Children and old and feeble people, need hot food more than strong adults.

When you are very poor, and have not enough to eat, do not drink cold fluids.

Roast and fried food is generally more savoury than boiled food.

Take pains to season your food agreeably with salt, pepper, &c., as you cook it.

When you fry eggs and meat, place the seasoning and fat which you use in the frying-pan first, and then add the food, and frequently turn it, or sprinkle the seasoning upon it.

Do not use too hot a fire, and take care that the eggs or meat do not become too much dried.

BED-ROOM.

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
A 3-ft. French Bedstead ..	0	14	9	Roller, Blind, and Fixings	0	6	9
Mattress and Palliasse	1	2	0	2 yards Carpet, 1s. 6d.....	0	3	0
4 Blankets	0	19	0	Bolster, 1s. 9d.; Feather			
Japanned Washstand.....	0	5	0	Pillow, 4s. 6d.....	0	6	3
A good Quilt	0	6	3				
1 Cane-seat Chair.....	0	2	6		£5	10	3
Toilet Glass	0	3	9				
3-ft. Japanned Chest of							
Drawers	1	1	0				

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
Felt Carpet, 3 yards square	0	19	6	Damask Window Curtains,			
Hearth-rug	0	6	6	complete with Pole, and			
6 Caned Chairs	1	1	0	Fixings	1	7	6
Fender and Fire-irons	0	6	0	Book-shelves	0	5	0
Roller, Blind, and Fixings	0	6	9				
Deal Table, Stained Legs ..	0	17	6				
Table-cover	0	3	9				
					£5	13	6

	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.
2 Polished Windsor Chairs	0	5	6	Fender and Fire-irons	0	9	9
1 Kitchen Table	0	6	9				
					<u>£1</u>	<u>2</u>	<u>0</u>

	£	s	d
A Toilet Set, 6s. 3d.; 4 Meat Dishes, in sizes, 1s. 16d.	0	8	1
2 Pie Dishes, 11d.; 6 Dinner Plates, 1s. 3d.	0	2	2
6 Pie Plates, 1s.; 6 Cheese ditto, 7d.	0	1	7
2 Vegetable Dishes, 3s. 4d.; Sauce-boat, 7d.	0	3	11
2 Pudding Basins, 9d.; 2 Yellow ditto, 6d.	0	1	3
2 Blue Basins, 9d.; 4 Tea Cups and Saucers, 1s. 2d.	0	1	11
4 Breakfast Cups and Saucers, 2s. 8d.; 1 Glass Sugar, 1s.	0	3	3

	£	s.	d.
1 Salt Cellar, 6 <i>d.</i> ; Milk Jug, 8 <i>d.</i> ; 2 Jugs, 1 <i>s.</i> 7 <i>d.</i>	0	2	9
4 Tumblers, 1 <i>s.</i> 10 <i>d.</i> ; 2 Wine-Glasses, 11 <i>d.</i>	0	2	9
1 Water Bottle and Glass, 1 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> ; Cullender, 10 <i>d.</i>	0	2	2
1 Yellow-lined Pan, 1 <i>s.</i> 3 <i>d.</i> ; 1 Bread Pan, 1 <i>s.</i> 3 <i>d.</i>	0	2	6
1 Glass Tub, 3 <i>s.</i> ; Dust Pan, 9 <i>d.</i> ; Dusting-Brush, 9 <i>d.</i>	0	4	6
1 Baluster Brush, 1 <i>s.</i> 7 <i>d.</i> ; Chopping Board, 2 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i> ; Broom, 1 <i>s.</i> 10 <i>d.</i>	0	5	11
Mop, 1 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i> ; Scrubbing-brush, 2 <i>s.</i> 3 <i>d.</i> ; Hearth-brush, 1 <i>s.</i> 2 <i>d.</i> ...	0	4	11
2 Stove-Brushes, 2 <i>s.</i> 9 <i>d.</i> ; House-Pail, 1 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> ; Shoe-Brushes, 3 <i>s.</i> ..	0	7	1
	<u>£2</u>	<u>15</u>	<u>2</u>

SUNDRIES.

	£	s.	d.
3 Large and 3 Small Knives and Forks	0	6	9
6 Teaspoons, 1 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i> ; 2 Dessert ditto, 1 <i>s.</i> ; 4 Table ditto, 3 <i>s.</i>	0	5	6
Cruet Frame and 3 bottles	0	2	6
1 2-Quart, 1 <i>s.</i> 9 <i>d.</i> ; 1 Quart, 1 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> ; 1 Pint, 11 <i>d.</i> , Iron Saucepans	0	4	0
1 3-Quart Tea-Kettle, 3 <i>s.</i> 10 <i>d.</i> ; Coffee-Pot, 1 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>	0	5	4
1 pair Brass Pillar Candlesticks	0	3	11
Pair of Snuffers and Tray	0	2	2
1 Tea Tray, 2 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i> ; Waiter, 1 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>	0	4	0
1 Japanned Chamber Candlestick	0	2	2
Frying-pan, 1 <i>s.</i> 10 <i>d.</i> ; Coal Scuttle, 2 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>	0	4	4
Japanned Footbath, 5 <i>s.</i> ; Chamber Pail, 2 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>	0	7	8
Mahogany Tea-Caddy, 2 <i>s.</i> 11 <i>d.</i> ; Tea-pot, 4 <i>s.</i>	0	6	11
	<u>£2</u>	<u>15</u>	<u>3</u>

Several of these items would be unnecessary in some teachers' residences, and others would be required. The list is therefore given rather to afford hints than as a model to be rigidly followed in all cases.

INSTRUCTIONS FOR VISITORS OF THE POOR.

The Committee of the Home and Colonial School Society desire to call attention to the following instructions for visitors of the poor, which have been abridged from those published by the DISTRICT VISITING SOCIETY. They are inserted, in the belief that they may prove useful in many cases to teachers and others, whose duties place them in contact with the very poor.

It must not be imagined, however, that the Committee recommend teachers to undertake the duties of *regular* District Visitors. This could not be done without neglecting to a very serious extent the work of the schools, which is their great business, and it must not, therefore, be thought of; but, on the other

hand, visiting the parents of the children who attend the school is an essential part of their duty, and should on no account be neglected.

INSTRUCTIONS FOR VISITORS OF THE POOR.

You will visit families as often as time and other circumstances may render expedient, with a view of promoting their temporal and spiritual improvement.

You will make it your first object to gain their attention and secure their confidence, by convincing them that you are actuated solely by motives of Christian charity and kindness, and have no other end in view than their welfare.

Many topics of friendly conversation and inquiry will readily occur to you ; and in the selection of these much will depend on your own good sense and discretion. The following hints are suggested :—

Your first inquiries should relate to those subjects which afford the greatest interest to the poor, such as the number of which the family consists—the ages of the children—whether they attend any school, or can read ; you may ask whether the family possesses a Bible or any other religious books ; and, where you find a disposition to answer your inquiries, you can endeavour to ascertain whether the persons you visit attend public worship, their manner of spending Sundays and leisure hours, their occupation, and the period of their residence in the district. If temporal relief is required, you will also inquire their means of subsistence—whether by parochial aid, labour, charity, or otherwise—the amount of rent, &c., &c. *A regular Inquisition.*

You will gently and prudently lead their attention to religious subjects, endeavouring to impress their minds with a sense of the importance of their immortal souls and of the value of the Holy Scriptures, as a message of mercy from God to sinful man. You will urge on them the duty and privilege of observing the Sabbath, of prayer, and of attending public worship. You will point out to them, as occasion may require, their relative duties, and avail yourself of suitable opportunities of reproving open vice. You will pay particular attention to the young, the sick, and the aged. You will encourage parents to send their children to day and Sunday-schools, and recommend grown-up persons, who cannot read, to attend adult evening schools. You will inform those who are without a Bible how they may obtain one, and suggest weekly subscriptions for this purpose.

It will be necessary that you should be provided with information as to the places of worship, adult, day, Sunday, and infant-schools in the neighbourhood.

You will not fail to inculcate habits of industry and cleanliness

both of rooms and persons. Where practicable, employment should be suggested to persons out of work, and in many cases it will be desirable to point out the advantages of the Post-office Savings Banks, and encourage weekly deposits for rent, endeavouring also to obtain, when specially required, tickets of admission to hospitals, dispensaries, and other charitable institutions.

You will avoid, as far as possible, encroaching on the necessary occupations of families and individuals; and with this view it will be very important that you should ascertain the time when visits are most acceptable, and the least inconvenient.

The following hints to parents, which have been published by the Home and Colonial Training Institution separately, in large type, for distribution among the poor, afford valuable topics of conversation:—

1. Parents, bear in mind that children are great imitators; what they see done they will be sure to do; be very watchful, therefore, over your own conduct; act as you wish your children to act, and be steady, honest, and truthful. Children can never be well brought up unless parents set them a good example, and agree between themselves on a proper plan to be followed with them.

2. The proper management of children should begin very early. A wise mother will seldom let her baby have what it cries for. Even if she thinks it good for the child, she will wait until the crying is over, and so show that the crying has not gained anything. Experience proves that this plan, whilst very good for the baby, prevents also much of the noise which often makes a husband's home disagreeable. The same rule, of course, applies to older children. Nothing should be gained by crying, nor yet by *teasing*; when No or Yes has been once said, there should be no change. e.g. 4.

3. Children are far more easily governed by love than by fear—it is God's way of governing; but at the same time they must obey. If parents let children have their own way, they are soon ruined. Habits of obedience are easily obtained if parents begin early, and act steadily and with proper decision; but when children are young, they are too often made playthings of, and not required to do as they are bid—the consequence is, habits of opposition and disobedience; these must be overcome as they grow older, and even punishment must be used, if necessary, for *that* purpose. Perhaps one of the best punishments is to send a child to bed, however early in the day, and keep it there, but whipping must not be withheld if a child has become disobedient. It is a proof of good management when children require very little punishment; and it is cruelty in parents so to spoil their children when young as to make harsh treatment necessary afterwards. I should not want that punishment every morning
Here there.

4. If you want a child to act rightly, you must make him do

what is right. Habits are formed by repeating the same thing often. The same truth applies to things that are wrong ; therefore if you have, unfortunately, a child inclined to be passionate or sulky, every time he is provoked the habit is strengthened ; great care should in consequence be taken to avoid these passionate or sulky fits. "Fathers, provoke not your children to wrath," is the language of the Bible, a book which gives the best rules for parents to act upon. If, however, the fit cannot be prevented, it should be conquered, and not given way to.

5. Children are seldom made better by much scolding. It is generally wiser to dwell on what is good than to talk of what is bad—thus "to overcome evil with good." Do not give many directions to your children ; give them in a quiet tone of voice, and confine them, as far as you can, to something they are to do or not to do ; take care and consider before a direction is given whether the child understands and can obey it ; and after it is given see yourself that it is carried into effect. General directions, particularly with young children, are better avoided.

6. Children should not be allowed to stand about listless and idle ; parents should either find something to occupy them, or encourage them to play.

7. Parents should not let children argue with them. It is the parents' business to guide and govern children until they are of an age to guide and govern themselves. God has told parents to train up their children for Him ; and until they are of an age to look up to their Creator, and feel their responsibility to Him, parents stand to them in the place of God, and should have obedience at once. Children soon understand what a parent will require of them. They know whether they are likely to get their own way by coaxing or obstinacy, or whether the parent will be firm in what has been said. *Yes! that they do ;*

8. Parents should not talk about their children when they are present, nor repeat their sayings before them ; it excites vanity. They should also be very cautious not to give way to their own vanity in the dress of their children. A love of dress is easily produced, particularly in a female ; and is often a great temptation to sin.

9. Parents should not give their children reason to think they suspect them of doing wrong—it often occasions wrong-doing ; they should never accuse their children hastily and without some proof, and never deceive them, nor say to them on any occasion what is not true. Parents should generally treat their children as if they actually were what they wish them to be, and this will help them to become so.

10. Parents should be careful how they give their children sweets, &c., or money to buy them ; an appetite for these things, once excited by indulgence, can with difficulty be resisted, and often leads to thieving in order to obtain the means of gratifying

it. Parents should also avoid buying for children toys easily broken. A slate and pencil, a strong doll, or wooden bricks, or, in the country, a wooden spade, a wheelbarrow, &c., are far better. *Here! Here!*

11. Parents should encourage their children to make presents to their sisters and brothers on their birthdays, and have a money-box in the house, where they may put their pence, and save them for these and other useful purposes.

12. When children ask questions of their parents, it is a sign their minds are active; they are thinking, and this is very useful to them. The great object in dealing with questions should be to make children think more. They should not be told what they can find out for themselves: and even what they cannot find out should not be told hastily, as this satisfies their curiosity, and their minds cease to be at work.

13. If a mother has not full time to attend to her young children, or is not able to teach them herself, good infant-schools are very much to be recommended; and where there are no infant-schools, such children should be sent to the schools for older children as early as they can be received. Punctual attendance at school is very important. Parents, by being particular on this point, cultivate a sense of duty in their children, and help to form the habit of punctuality. A child kept at home loses its place in the class; it is often put very far back, and its progress is, in consequence, much interfered with. Parents should often ask their children what they learn at school, and show an interest in what they are doing. They should also be very particular that their children play in the streets as little as possible, and that they do not get into bad company. When work is given by the teacher to be done at home, parents should take care it is attended to. They should remember that the time given to learning at school only occupies thirty hours a week, and that, in consequence, the teacher cannot accomplish much, unless help is given at home.

14. Parents should never fail to take their older children with them to a place of public worship, unless they go there direct from the Sunday-school.

In concluding these instructions, the Committee would state to Visitors—Do not attempt to force yourselves on those who show a determined aversion to your visits, but express to them in a friendly manner your readiness to call upon them again, should they become more disposed to receive you, and, with a view to ascertain this, occasionally repeat your visits.

When you do meet with opposition or insult, govern your temper, return good for evil, blessing for cursing; be patient towards all men, in meekness instructing those who oppose themselves, remembering the Master whom you serve.

Another great object in our intercourse with the poor, after

recommending the Saviour, should be to prevail on them to put forth their own energies and exertions, and to seek His blessing upon them. Instead of doing things for them ourselves, we should endeavour to show them how to set about and accomplish the work with their own hands, or by their own instrumentality. It is not even desirable to recommend to the poor applications to Charitable Societies, under ordinary circumstances and on trifling occasions, as it tends to destroy that spirit of self-exertion and self-reliance on which so many of their virtues depend. Still, important cases will arise, and some acquaintance with these Societies seems desirable for those who, like teachers of schools, are of necessity brought in contact with the working-classes. Before giving a brief account, however, of such as our limits permit, we would again refer to the Post-office Savings Banks. Every proper occasion should be taken to recommend parties to deposit small sums in them. They afford the best and safest means for providing a fund to meet want of employment, and other exigencies, which are constantly occurring in the lives of the poor.

Self-supporting Dispensaries, where a number of people agree together each to subscribe a small sum annually, and pay the whole amount to a medical man, on condition that he attends those of the number who may be sick, without any extra charge, are strongly to be recommended as right in principle and most useful in practice, often preventing great distress.

Benefit and Sick Clubs, where the members ~~do not~~ meet at public-houses, are also much to be commended.

Clothing Clubs (if the parties are allowed to take out their money in case of need) often do good, and become the means of introducing careful habits; but when the parties are compelled to buy clothing and nothing else, they are not to be so much approved, as it is often of more importance to a poor person to pay a debt or a quarter's rent than to have new clothing. Do not dictate to the poor what they are to do, but in all your intercourse endeavour gradually to lead them to exercise their own discretion, and rightly to employ the faculties which it has pleased God to provide them with. On this subject, there is a work by Jacob Abbott, entitled, "The Way to do Good," which should be read by all who are interested in the wellbeing of the working-classes.

Whilst advocating the great truth, that really to improve the poor, we must require them to use their own faculties, and desiring to see it the foundation of every effort to do good, there are, nevertheless, as before observed, extraordinary occasions, such as serious accidents, severe illness, the existence of blind, deaf, or dumb children, &c., when Hospitals and Charitable Societies may be properly applied to.

Teachers and others should make themselves acquainted with

the different local charities in their immediate neighbourhood and also with the larger ones in the county where their schools are situated.

It may be remarked generally, that Charitable Societies, like Educational Training Institutions, have printed forms of admission, and queries to be answered ; so that teachers, pursuing the course by which they themselves have obtained their training, may often gain for poor persons necessary information, and thus render them material assistance.

The first thing is to obtain the printed papers, and this may be done by calling, or by writing a letter to the Superintendent or Secretary of the Society.

The following form may be easily adapted to any particular case :—

"SIR,—*Amelia B. [name of person]* is afflicted with [*state disease or case*], and is advised to enter [*state Hospital, Asylum, &c.*]. Will you be good enough to say if this case is within the regulations, and, if so, send the proper paper to be filled up ?

"If you would be pleased also to say whether there is a vacancy at present, and to supply any other information that may be useful, you would greatly oblige

"Your obedient servant,

E. [signature]

If it happens, as is frequently the case, that a recommendation from a Subscriber or Governor is required, the above form of letter will bring out the necessary information, and if the party resides near such Hospital, a list of the Subscribers or Governors entitled to give these recommendations may always be seen there.

In most of the London Hospitals *very urgent* medical cases are taken in at all hours, without any letter of recommendation ; so that, in such cases, they may be regarded as free hospitals, and accidents are invariably received.

Blind persons, between the ages of ten and twenty-five, are instructed and taught a trade at the Indigent Blind School, St. George's Fields, London. There is also a Blind Asylum at Bristol. *That's where I must go, if I get blind before I am 25*

Deaf and dumb children, not idiotic, between the ages of eight years and a-half and eleven and a-half, are received at the Deaf and Dumb Asylum, Old Kent-road, London.

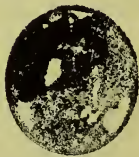
An Asylum for Idiots has been in operation some years at Colchester ; Office at 29, Poultry, London. Unfortunately, admission is only to be obtained by canvassing the subscribers (of whom a list may be obtained at the Institution) at the periodical elections. The result of this system of election by votes, which is also adopted by many Orphan and other Asylums, is, that the

most proper objects, namely, those most destitute of relations or friends, are generally excluded. It follows, that the money and interest expended in the limited but unsuccessful efforts made to procure admission, is taken from those who need it most, to support others who have more influential and richer friends.

Lunatics are received free of charge, at Bethlehem Hospital, Lambeth, if poor, recently deranged, and not enfeebled by age or diseases. They are also received, in like manner, at St. Luke's, Old-street, City-road, London. The regulations require, however, that the petition should be backed with a recommendation from one of the Governors, for a list of whom it is necessary to apply.

The several County Lunatic Asylums receive patients whose friends are too ~~poor~~ to support them, but only by application to the Relieving Officer and Board of Guardians of the Union in which they have a settlement. The Relieving Officer of the district will give information on this subject, and may also be applied to generally in regard to parties receiving parochial relief. *e.g. me*

THE END.



London

to the
House



Home and Colonial School Society.

CATALOGUE OF BOOKS
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY.

LONDON :

Sold at the DEPOSITORY, 350, GRAY'S INN ROAD,

*(From where all School Apparatus can be obtained, and
Catalogues and Diagrams of School Furniture sent
on application) ;*

*AND AT HAMILTON, ADAMS, & Co.,
32, Paternoster-row.*

THE EDUCATIONAL PAPER OF THE SOCIETY,
1859 to 1863. Price 3s. 6d.

**HINTS ON SCHOOL BUILDING, ON THE MANAGEMENT OF
SCHOOLS, AND ON THEIR SUPERINTENDENCE BY COM-
MITTEES, PATRONS, AND VISITORS, WITH AN APPENDIX
OF PLANS, &c. Price 2s. 6d.**

This Work is designed to simplify the difficulties experienced in the formation of new Schools. It contains hints on the preliminary steps to be taken, and estimates of expense ; remarks on school buildings, as shape, dimensions, gallery, ventilation, warming, &c. ; school-room and play-ground apparatus ; teachers and their salaries ; commencement of a new school ; rules of a school ; business of committees ; duties of visitors, &c., &c. ; also hints to teachers on school management, &c.

An Extract from this Work, relating to School-building *only*, ready, price 3d.

Fifth Edition, price 1s. 6*d.*, cloth boards,
PRACTICAL REMARKS ON INFANT EDUCATION,

For the Use of Schools and Private Families. By the Rev. Dr.
 and Miss MAYO.

These Remarks are particularly recommended to the study of members of Infant Schools' Committees: many such, though anxiously desirous of superintending and benefiting the institutions under their patronage, and possessing minds far more highly cultivated than the teachers they employ, are yet so wholly unacquainted with infant education, both in its principles and details, that they feel themselves quite at a loss; they see that their schools are not producing the fruits they desire, but are unable to discover the cause of the defect, or to suggest the remedy. It is anticipated that this little Work will supply to such what they so much need—assisting them to point out errors, and to introduce valuable improvements."—*Preface.*

Second Edition, price 6*d.*,
PESTALOZZI AND HIS PRINCIPLES.

Vol. I., price 3*s.*, and Vol. II., 3*s.* 6*d.*, cloth boards,
**A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY INSTRUCTION FOR INFANT SCHOOLS
 AND PRIVATE TUITION.**

This "Manual" has been prepared by Miss Mayo at the request of the Committee of the Home and Colonial Training Institution, and contains the main bulk of what was formerly contained in the Manual, the Graduated Course, and the three volumes of Model Lessons. It also contains, to a considerable extent, the result of actual experience in the working of their Infant Schools since they were established in 1836.

Second Edition, price 9*d.*,
THE PHONIC METHOD OF TEACHING TO READ.
 By ROBERT DUNNING, Lecturer on Education.

Eighth Edition, enlarged, price 1*s.* 6*d.*,
A MANUAL OF DOMESTIC ECONOMY,

With hints on Surgery and Domestic Medicine, for the use of Teachers, Schools, and Families, and Questions for Students, &c. Prepared under the direction of the Committee of the Home and Colonial School Society, by W. B. TEGETMEIER.

Fourth Edition, Parts 1 and 2, price 3s. each, cloth boards,
**RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTION, IN A GRADUATED SERIES OF LESSONS
 FOR YOUNG CHILDREN, CONTAINING LESSONS ON THE
 MIRACLES.**

By the Author of "Model Lessons."

"This 'Graduated Series' consists of Four Steps. The object in the first is, to communicate to the infant's mind first ideas of God as the Creator of all things; their heavenly Father, to whom they owe love and obedience—whose eye is ever upon them—who knows all they do and say—and to whom they will have to render an account. A set of Lessons for this purpose is given, and subjects are suggested, which teachers may carry out in a similar manner. In the Second Step it is proposed to make the children acquainted with some of the precepts and elementary truths of the Bible through the medium of Pictures. In the Third Step the children are more regularly taken to the Scriptures themselves for instruction."—*Vide Preface.*

Seventh Edition, enlarged by many Original Pieces, price 2s. 6d.
 cloth boards,

A SELECTION OF HYMNS AND POETRY.

For the Use of Infant and Juvenile Schools and Families.

In Five Parts. Prepared at the request of the Committee of the
 Home and Colonial School Society.

"It is the desire of the Committee, that the pleasure children so generally find in verse should be early consecrated to the Lord; and, in consequence, most of the little poetical pieces convey some pious and moral sentiment, or tend to impress some religious truth."—*Preface.*

HYMNS FOR INFANT SCHOOLS,

Selected chiefly from "Hymns and Poetry for Schools and Families."

Part I., price 1s. 6d. per dozen.

SONGS FOR INFANT SCHOOLS,

Selected chiefly from "Hymns and Poetry for Schools and Families."

Part II., price 1s. 6d. per dozen.

Sixth Edition, price 2s. 6d., cloth boards,

INFORMATION ON COMMON OBJECTS,

For the use of Schools, &c.

Published under the direction of the Committee of the Home and
 Colonial School Society.

The objects described are mainly those contained in a Box of
 Objects, sold at the Depository.

A MANUAL OF SCHOOL DRILL,

For the use of Teachers ;

Compiled for the Committee of the Home and Colonial School Society, by an ex-Adjutant of H.M. Infantry. Price 2s. 6d.

Price 3s., by post 3s. 2d., to schools, 30s. per dozen. Blank forms, 4d. per dozen, by post 5d.,

THE STUDENT'S CHART OF ENGLISH HISTORY,

Constructed on a System applicable to History in general.

By J. W. MORRIS, Esq., and Rev. W. FLEMING, Lecturer on History at the Home and Colonial Training School.

SKETCHES OF LESSONS ON THE SABBATH,

Published under the direction of the Committee. By E. COGHLAN, Master of the Juvenile School. Price 3d. With "A Wednesday Afternoon at the Home and Colonial Schools," price 4d.

ARRANGEMENT OF TEXTS, FOR THE USE OF SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES.

By Miss MAYO. Price 1d.

Fourth Edition, price 9d.,

TABLES OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND,

For the use of Schools and Families.

Prepared at the request of the Committee of the Home and Colonial School Society.

Price 4s. per 100.

HINTS TO PARENTS.

These are printed in large type, and intended for distribution among the poor. They contain the result of the experience of the Society in the management of children.

Price 3s. per 100.

WHAT IS THE CAUSE?

This is a short address to Parents on the management of their Children at home, and pressing them to act with the School Teachers.

BY MISS MAYO, FOR JUVENILE SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES,
New Edition, being the 20th, price 3s. 6d., cloth bds., with additions.

LESSONS ON OBJECTS.

As given to Children between the ages of Six and Eight, in a Pestalozzian School at Cheam, Surrey.

"We daily call a great many things by their names, without ever inquiring into their nature and properties ; so that in reality it is only their names, and not the things themselves, with which we are acquainted."—AIKEN.

RICHARD AND JOHN SLACK,

IRONMONGERS TO HER MAJESTY,

BEG to state that all the Improved Domestic Appliances described in the "Manual of Domestic Economy," may be obtained at their Furnishing Ironmongery Establishment, 336, Strand.

THEIR ILLUSTRATED CATALOGUE,

Containing upwards of 350 Engravings, and Prices of
Fenders, Fire-irons, Furnishing Ironmongery, Slack's Nickel,
and Electro-plated Wares, Table Cutlery, &c.,
Gratis, and sent Post Free on application.

SLACK'S SILVER ELECTRO-PLATE,

BY ELKINGTON AND CO.'S PATENT PROCESS,

Is a coating of Pure Silver over Slack's Nickel, and is as a basis for Electro-Silvering, the best article that can be produced, while the fact of Twenty Years' wear is ample proof of its durability.

CRUET FRAMES, 18s. 6d. to 70s.

TEA & COFFEE SERVICES, 70s. to 200s.

CORNER DISHES, 6l. 15s. the set of Four.

CAKE BASKETS, 25s. to 50s.

And every Article for the Table as in Silver.

RICHARD AND JOHN SLACK, 336, STRAND,
(OPPOSITE SOMERSET HOUSE).

BOOTS & SHOES ON ANATOMICAL PRINCIPLES.

S. W. NORMAN,

BOOT AND SHOE MAKER,

WESTMINSTER-BRIDGE ROAD, S.E.,

AND 3, BELGRAVE MANSIONS, S.W.

S. W. NORMAN begs to state that the Boots and Shoes made by him are constructed with reference to the Natural Formation of the Foot, and on the Principles laid down in the Chapter on Clothing in the present Volume. The workmanship of articles supplied by S. W. NORMAN is guaranteed by the facts that he received a Medal at the Great Exhibition of 1851, for excellence of manufacture of Boots; also two Medals at the Exhibition of 1862, and three Medals at the Paris Exhibition of 1867.

